

5051

**SERVANTS OF INDIA SOCIETY'S LIBRARY,
POONA 4.
FOR INTERNAL CIRCULATION .**

To be returned on or before the last date stamped below

--	--	--

Dhananjayrao Gadgil Library



GIPE-PUNE-005051

**Consumers'
Co-operative Societies**

Consumers' Co-operative Societies

BY

CHARLES GIDE

*(Professor of Political Economy in the Faculty of Laws,
University of Paris)*

Translated from the French by
The Staff of the Co-operative Reference Library, Dublin.

**T. Fisher Unwin, Ltd.,
1, Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.**

**The Co-operative Union Limited,
Holyoake House, Hanover Street,
Manchester.**

1921

FIRST ENGLISH EDITION, 1921

*(Being a translation of the third French edition,
published in 1917).*

XM:1.5

F1

5051

TRANSLATOR'S PREFACE

This translation of Professor Charles Gide's "*Les Sociétés Coopératives de consommation*" gives the English-speaking reader his first opportunity of reading what has been regarded on the Continent as the standard work on consumers' co-operation and what undoubtedly is the most careful study of the subject made by a distinguished political economist.

Professor Gide's reputation as an economist and as a co-operator is so well known that it is not necessary to enlarge upon it. He has written many books on economics and on co-operation which are standard works in his own country, and all of his works have appeared in many editions and have been translated into other languages. His principal works besides the present one are: "*La Coopération*" (*Conférences de Propagande*), "*Les Institutions de Progrès Social*," "*Histoire de Doctrines économiques depuis les Physiocrates jusqu'à nos jours*" (in collaboration with M. Rist), "*Les Principes d'Économie Politique*," which has been translated into 14 languages, and "*Des Institutions en vue de l'abolition du salariat*." The present work has already been translated into Dutch, Polish, and Portuguese, and Czech, while Ukrainian and Spanish editions are in preparation.

Professor Gide undoubtedly ranks among the great leaders of co-operative thought in the world, and his book on "Consumers' Co-operative Societies" should be a source of information to all those co-operators who take a real interest in the working of their movement.

This translation is a joint work ; part of it has been made by Miss F. E. Marks, my Assistant Librarian, and part I have written myself ; but we have both gone through the whole translation, so that it is really impossible to say that one or other of us is directly responsible for any individual part. Professor Gide himself went to a great deal of trouble to bring this edition up to date. He revised it from beginning to end and made several lengthy additions. It was unfortunately impossible to publish the book when the translation was finished (November, 1919), and he again went through it in November, 1920, and again brought it up to date.

In the French edition there are 17 chapters ; Chapters 13 and 14 are concerned respectively with the legal position of consumers' societies, and the fiscal laws and consumers' societies, and were written for the benefit of French co-operators. Professor Gide himself suggested that in the English translation these two chapters should be very much altered and made into one, and this has been done in Chapter 13, which is called "The Relations between Co-operative Societies and the State." Professor Gide has omitted a large portion

of the two chapters, which deal with purely French problems, and the whole subject has been treated in a more general way than in the French edition. Professor Gide has also written a special preface for the translation. Otherwise, this edition is unaltered.

Except in one or two small instances, we have not given any expression of our personal views, even where they do not wholly coincide with those of Professor Gide; and in the one or two instances where we have expressed views of our own, we have made it clear that they are translator's and not author's notes. Professor Hall has also added a few notes under the heading "Editor's notes." One chapter in which we are inclined occasionally to take issue with Professor Gide is Chapter 14, second section: "The Conflict between Consumers' and Producers' Co-operation," but we did not think it right to intrude our own views on the reader, except in the one or two instances where we considered that a short explanatory note would help to explain some point which might present a difficulty to English-speaking readers who are not familiar with French conditions.

We have to express our gratitude to Professor Gide for the very great help he has given us all through the work of translating his book, and to Mr. Lionel Smith-Gordon, whom we consulted from time to time.

The appearance of this book is due to a joint arrangement made between the Co-operative Union, The Labour Research Department, and the Co-operative Reference Library; but the whole work of translation has been done by the staff of the last-mentioned body.

DIARMID COFFEY,

Librarian,

The Co-operative Reference Library,

December, 1920.

Dublin.



AUTHOR'S PREFACE TO THE ENGLISH EDITION

We cannot expect to teach many new ideas to our English co-operative comrades, because it is from them that we have received almost everything. Still, it may happen that even ideas which are familiar to us appear in a more expressive and suggestive form when they return from a voyage abroad.

Moreover, if we wish really to reconstruct an international co-operative alliance in that Europe which has been so profoundly divided by the war, co-operators in the different countries must learn to know each other better, and they can only do this through translation, since the curse of the Tower of Babel still weighs on us and the era of an international language—even if it were only Esperanto—is still distant.

We have retained in the text the figures of the French edition, which are those of 1913, because the war marked the beginning of a new era and it will always be of historical interest to have the last pre-war figures. But we have added in the notes the latest figures available, that is, those for 1919, wherever they have been published, and we have further revised various chapters of the French text, to bring them up to date.

CHARLES GIDE.

Paris, December, 1920.

CONTENTS

Chap.	Page
I. THE OBJECT OF A CONSUMERS' CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETY..	1
II. THE CO-OPERATIVE PROGRAMME : CRITICISM BY ECONOMISTS	5
III. THE HISTORY OF DISTRIBUTIVE CO-OPERATION	13
IV. STATISTICS AND GEOGRAPHICAL DISTRIBUTION OF THE CO-OPERATIVE MOVEMENT	29
V. VARIOUS SYSTEMS OF SALE.....	42
VI. THE DIVISION OF PROFITS	55
VII. MEMBERS	75
VIII. CAPITAL	81
IX. VARIOUS TYPES OF CONSUMERS' SOCIETIES.....	92
X. CO-OPERATIVE FEDERATIONS	122
XI. THE CONFLICT BETWEEN CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETIES AND TRADERS	141
XII. CAUSES OF SUCCESS OR FAILURE OF CONSUMERS' SOCIETIES	155
XIII. THE RELATIONS BETWEEN CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETIES AND THE STATE	170
XIV. PRODUCTION BY CONSUMERS' SOCIETIES	181
XV. THE EMPLOYEES AND WORKMEN IN CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETIES	206
XVI. CO-OPERATION AND SOCIALISM	220
INDEX	243

Consumers' Co-operative Societies



CHAPTER I.

The Object of a Consumers' Co-operative Society.

In a broad sense a consumers' co-operative society exists every time that a number of persons feeling the same need join together collectively to satisfy it better than they could do by individual means.¹ It would follow, therefore, from this definition that every consumers' society has for its object *production*, since to supply any need it is necessary to produce; and, indeed, that is the aim of consumers' co-operation, but, as a matter of fact, it only achieves this at an advanced point in its evolution. In its beginnings a consumers' co-operative society is satisfied with buying the requirements necessary for its members; it is a shopkeeper long before it is a manufacturer. Generally a beginning is made with the most important of all needs, the supply of foodstuffs, or in one of the particular branches of this general need, such as the supply of bread, wine, groceries. Thus, Monsignor von Ketteler, Archbishop of Mainz, said that the

¹ It is almost impossible to give a precise definition of a co-operative society, on account of the great variety of objects aimed at. In any case, in our opinion, it is impossible to include a consumers' and a producers' society under the same definition, because, in spite of the apparent identity of their aims, these aims are really antagonistic, as we shall see later. However, in certain Italian books, by Wollenborg, Pantaleoni, Valenti, Mariani, &c., we find subtle and ingenious analyses which attempt to embrace all forms of co-operation under one synthetic formula.

question of co-operation is summed up in the simple question of food supply ; but that does not belittle it.

If the consumers' society had no other aim but to enable the working classes and the poor to feed themselves better, that would be no small thing. To convince oneself that that is not a negligible end it is sufficient to consider : (1) That a considerable proportion of the working-class population (which Messrs. Charles Booth and Rowntree estimate at 27 to 30 per cent. in English towns) do not get the minimum wage necessary to maintain life ; they do not receive the minimum wage necessary to buy the number of food units required for the maintenance of the human body. (2) That the means of purchasing at the disposal of the workman—already very small—are further wasted by his inability to use them with economy. He buys in small quantities—a halfpenny worth of sugar or of coffee—from small hucksters, whose goods are sold at third or fourth hand, deteriorated in quality and raised in price, each middleman having taken his profit on the way. When he is forced to buy on credit he submits, either through ignorance or through apathy, to all the frauds which the fierce struggle for life forces on hucksters as poor as himself. He has even to pay an insurance to the shopkeeper, in the form of increased prices, against the insolvency of those of his comrades who do not pay. These conditions are so unfavourable that, as has been pointed out with savage irony, "there are not many rich men who could afford themselves the luxury of buying under the same conditions as the poor."

Consumers' co-operation, above all when it is supported by strong purchasing federations, sweeps away all this misery. If a society aims at cheapness only it can sell goods well below current commercial prices, and even if, as is generally the case, it sells at the ordinary trade price, the consumers buy goods of better quality—more nourishing food and more lasting clothes—and also gain an increase in quantity resulting from just weights used for bread, for meat, for

everything. It becomes an institute of social hygiene of the first order, and certainly has been one of the factors in the remarkable decline of tuberculosis in England.

In spite of what Monsignor von Ketteler says, consumers' co-operation is not confined to the supply of food stuffs, but is able to extend to all the needs of human life,¹ such as clothing, furnishing, and, above all, housing (the last is so important a category that the societies for the supply of houses are generally treated separately under the name of building societies). And not only to the supply of material needs, but also to intellectual and moral ones, including all that contributes to well-being, all that adds to the comfort and charm of life. One can well imagine—in fact, there already exist—co-operative clubs, co-operative theatres, co-operative newspapers, and, above all, co-operative churches, that is to say, institutions formed and maintained by those who wish to gain by them, to instruct, amuse, and edify themselves in common.

What makes the success of consumers' co-operation is the very fact that its ends are most varied. Whatever is wanted of it can be obtained: It lends itself with marvellous ease to any social aim, even the most diverse—sometimes, it must be avowed, the most antagonistic—so that we must choose between them. As we shall see, one can seek in consumers' co-operation either cheapness or an increase of income, savings for the individual or the constitution of an inalienable fund for social benefits; but one cannot seek all these results at the same time. Thus it is that one can see conservatives or revolutionists, bourgeois or workmen, collectivists or anarchists, Protestants or Catholics, preach co-operation in turn, although with very different objects.

¹ In the United States there are hundreds of towns where consumers' co-operative association has for its object the creation and exploitation of a telephone system. In New York, Brussels, Berlin, and Milan the owners of motor cars have formed co-operative societies to supply themselves with petrol, tyres, and other accessories, in purchasing which the consumer has been scandalously exploited.

It is also noticeable that besides the direct aim co-operative societies set before themselves they can serve indirectly all aims by the direction in which their funds are used. Thus we shall see the socialist co-operative societies in Belgium and in the North of France using their funds for political propaganda. Those Jews who are known as Zionists have formed a consumers' society in London, of which 30 per cent. of the profits are devoted to the development of the Zionists' movement, that is to say, to laying the foundations of the new kingdom of Jerusalem; this is surely an unforeseen object of co-operative effort—other such will arise.

French economists who have concerned themselves with consumers' co-operation considered at first that its only end was saving (see the last chapter of this book); but to-day that idea is quite out of date.

In what does co-operation differ from mutuality? Has not that also for its end the providing for the satisfaction of certain wants, as in the form of sickness benefit, old age pensions, burial societies, &c.? Doubtless both are sisters, in that both spring from the idea of mutual aid and solidarity, but their features are very different. Mutual aid societies fight against risks which threaten human life—sickness, old age, and death; they are of a philanthropic nature, and were formerly called "brotherhoods." Co-operative societies have for their object the providing for the needs of every-day life by new economic means; they are businesses in the true sense of that word in political economy. This difference of aims is so real that French law has had to make different codes for the one and the other. Mutual aid societies have one special form of legislation, co-operative societies another; for the one, capital is required, for the other, periodical subscriptions are enough.¹

¹ When it is a question of societies for the insurance of goods—such as fire or live stock insurance—or even credit societies, *i.e.*, societies for the borrowing of capital, the words "mutual aid" and "co-operative" society are used almost indifferently.

CHAPTER II.

The Co-operative Programme: Criticism by Economists.

THE immediate aim of co-operative societies is to satisfy the needs of their members better and more economically than is done by existing institutions; for example, if the need be bread, to furnish it of better quality, juster weight, and more cheaply than the bakers can supply it. Is their claim to do this well founded? It seems at first sight very daring, for is it probable that simple consumers, who by their very definition are not specialists, could be capable of making bread or supplying any other service cheaper and better than the bakers or members of the trade? Is not that a contradiction of the great law of the division of labour and of exchange? Is it not a return to a state of savagery, to the life of a Robinson Crusoe, or to a feudal family who had to provide for all their needs by their own exertions?

That is the objection on which the economists lay stress; yet the experience of nearly all countries for the last half century, vouched for by countless successes, has proved indisputably that the claim made by co-operators is well founded. No doubt the co-operative business is heavily handicapped, first of all by the lack of technical capacity, and even more by the lack of personal management, of "the master's eye." The manager lacks the stimulus of individual profit, whether he be a salaried official or even a philanthropist.

But, on the other hand, a co-operative society, having to provide for the needs of its members only, can do so with certainty, particularly if its members are conscientious and loyal in purchasing from the store. It has not to run the risks

of bad speculation and of bad stock which must be sold at a loss. Besides, the co-operative business, as it does not need luxurious premises—since it does not appeal to the public—and as it runs no risks of bad debts—since it does not usually sell on credit—is freed from the two heaviest expenses which weigh on ordinary commercial enterprises. Finally, a co-operative society can often obtain the services of honest, capable, and devoted managers at a far lower price than capitalist enterprises have to pay. One of the former directors of the English Co-operative Wholesale Society, Mr. J. T. Mitchell, in replying to an American economist, Graham Brooks, who asked him how he was satisfied with so small a salary, said, “ I enjoy the esteem of my colleagues ; I have great power ; I have great faith in the co-operative ideal. These things satisfy me.” By these means co-operation brings into the economic order and places at the service of industry a new and very powerful factor—disinterested energy.

These factors are enough to balance all the disadvantages resulting from the inexperience of its managers, and, in the struggle against the traders, have given the advantage to co-operation. In fact, contrary to general belief, one does not find more failures among co-operative societies than among ordinary traders, and where statistics are procurable they show that co-operative failures are fewer.¹

¹ The co-operative review of Hamburg (*Konsumgenossenschafts Rundschau*), in its number of 18th January, 1908, commented on the official statistics of failures in the German Empire for 1905-1906. In capitalist enterprises with share capital there were 24 failures, out of 4,952 companies, a proportion of 4·85 per 1,000, and there were 27 failures out of 25,714 co-operative societies, which is a proportion of 1·43 per 1,000 only. True, the majority of these co-operative failures were credit, and not consumers', societies, which would make the average more favourable ; but, on the other hand, it should be noted that the statistical returns of the capitalist concerns refer to large businesses only, and not to small traders, and that the latter are the ones whose failures are most frequent.

As for saying that co-operative organisation abolishes the division of labour and brings us back to the primitive times when each man was constrained to produce for himself everything essential for his needs, it is true in so far as one can say that a consumers' co-operative society is an enlarged family which—as was formerly the case, and is the case to-day on certain farms—makes its own bread and jam, and which also spins, weaves, washes, &c. Yet it is not the consumer himself who does all that, but specialised workers, preferably members of the societies. If the division of labour is abolished from the economic point of view it remains in full force from the technical point of view, and that is enough to ensure progress.

One may say that co-operative association confines itself to transforming that co-operation which already exists in a latent state in all human society into conscious, organised co-operation. It is one of the favourite themes of economists to point out how the play of individual efforts produces involuntarily a general harmony; unfortunately, facts prove that this harmony is often but a frightful discord. The co-operative society's rôle is to make each man play in tune; it is the conductor of the orchestra.

The function which we have just indicated as characteristic of consumers' co-operation—the most economical satisfaction of all the needs of life—suffices for the greater number of societies in the world to-day. Moreover, by itself it would be enough to make co-operation a factor of the first importance in economic evolution and to gain for it an ever-increasing number of supporters, not only among those workers whose wages merely suffice to maintain life, but also among the middle classes, officials, clerks, or persons of small private means who are crushed between the increase in their needs—owing to the spread of luxury—and the decrease in their incomes, by reason of the increase in taxes and the depreciation of Government stocks.

If the greater number of co-operators only seek from co-operation the means of living better, there are a small number in every country where the co-operative movement has made headway, who seek something more from it—the attainment of greater justice in economic relations. It is not for nothing that the Rochdale weavers called themselves the “Equitable Pioneers.” They did not content themselves with seeking from co-operation an increase in comfort for the poorer classes, “the chicken in the pot” promised by King Henry IV. They sought to find in it an instrument of economic transformation, not only in the sphere of exchange, but also in that of production and the division of wealth. A co-operative organisation for the distribution of wealth which had as its foundation a competitive system of production would form a highly unstable, perhaps uninhabitable edifice. They also sought to find in co-operation an equitable division of wealth, enabling the consumers to keep for themselves all the gains of the enterprise. Their system is the inauguration of a new system of the division of wealth; it would mean that capital would have no more profits. Co-operation, therefore, means nothing less than an economic system destined to supersede capitalism by mutual aid, by one more like the earlier “domestic” system (see chapter 15).

Co-operative association brings with it the hope of moral progress; but in abolishing the pursuit of profit as the only real motive of economic activity—substituting for it the sole aim of satisfying needs—whilst abolishing advertisement, lying, cheating, and inducements to extravagance, co-operation will succeed in establishing in business a reign of truth and justice; in short, it will establish the “fair price.” If we sought to define the object of co-operation in two words these last would be enough.

No doubt economists will reply that to seek such an end is unscientific, because neither co-operative association, nor even the State, has the power to fix a “fair price,” or any

price. Only the economic factors known as "the law of supply and demand" are able to do this.

Still, the fixing of prices is more and more the end sought by commerce and industry; they seek to safeguard prices from the fluctuations caused by competition. It is for that reason that the fixed price has become the rule in all big markets, and that the manufacturers themselves tend more and more to compel shopkeepers to sell goods bearing their trade-marks at a fixed price, by forbidding them to sell *below* the price marked. This system, which has spread widely in the United States—under the name of "price maintenance"—has hardly yet appeared in France, except amongst chemists—for patent medicines—and among publishers.

But the fixed price has nothing in common with the co-operators' "fair price"; instead of eliminating profit it increases it, making it a direct element in the price of goods. If this system becomes general the consumer will be absolutely handed over to the discretion of the producer. That is why it must be answered by the co-operative system, which also tends towards fixed prices, but prices fixed by the consumer, and forbidding sale *above* the price marked.

We shall see, later, by what developments of co-operative association it is hoped to produce these great results, but we can say at once that it is by asking co-operators to give up, either wholly or in part, the individual economies which they gain from co-operation, or, at least, to deposit their annual savings in co-operative hands and to use the collective capital thus constituted to erect factories, buy land, and build houses, the profits from which will naturally go into co-operative funds, so that co-operation, like the snowball, will, little by little, swallow up the profits which up to now have gone exclusively to those who possess capital. It is not a question of expropriating the capital already in the hands of the capitalists, but one of forming new capital for the working classes.

Socialists object that it is ridiculous to suppose that the wage-earning classes will ever be able to raise from their wages—which are already insufficient to support them—new capital. But why, since they admit (not without exaggeration, but that is of little importance) that all existing capital is but the product of labour, formed by the labour of past ages, why not admit that new work exerting the same effort can produce as much capital and keep it for itself? And if the workers gave up supporting the old capital and turned themselves solely to using the new capital which would be their own, then the old capital would gradually become useless, would become dry and empty as the cocoon after the butterfly has taken flight.

We recognise that this ideal is far from being realised, and that co-operation has not done much towards reforming commercial customs. The pursuit of bonuses—"divi-hunting," as the English call it—is scarcely less keen than profit-hunting, and there are even societies into which the worst bourgeois vices, such as illicit commissions, have introduced themselves. But that happens only when the co-operative society, instead of reforming current conditions, has let itself become saturated by them. In spite of such cases of unfaithfulness to the co-operative ideal co-operation none the less keeps its striking characteristic of being at the same time highly idealistic and very practical. It is at once Martha and Mary, Don Quixote and Sancho. It follows the blue bird, but instead of seeking it in the Fortunate Islands, shuts it up in a shop. It sets before itself the reformation of the world; it begins by sweeping the pavement before its own door and setting its own house in order. It follows the star; but looks before it leaps.¹

¹ Professor Marshall, the eminent economist, said in his speech as President of the Co-operative Congress, at Ipswich, in 1889: "What distinguishes co-operation from every other movement is that it is at once a strong and calm and wise business, and a strong and fervent and proselytising faith."

One often hears the somewhat academic question discussed: Is co-operation an end, or only a means? For the great majority of those who rally round the co-operative movement "bourgeois" co-operation, as it is often called, is only a means, a means of living better without spending more or, as we shall see later on, of saving without denying oneself. For those collectivists or anarchists who support co-operation it is also only a means, a means of preparing the advent of the collectivist or anarchist régime by training and arming the people for a class war; by supplying them with the necessary fortresses, munitions, and technical training, in order that on the morrow of the great revolution the people will find themselves capable of maintaining the services of production and distribution.¹

But for those who love co-operation for itself, the true co-operators, whom critics ironically call "mystics," co-operation is an end in itself. Not that they are prepared to rest content with the results already gained, but because they believe that co-operation is a living organism, and that the results achieved already contain the germs of all the possibilities to be wished for in the future, as the seed contains the fruit in a latent state. To drop metaphor, they believe that each co-operative society which obeys the laws that it has made for itself already constitutes a little world organised in conformity with justice and social benefit, and that it is sufficient to let it develop spontaneously, either by growth or imitation, to realise in the more or less distant future the best of all possible worlds.

In reply to those economists who laugh at these pretensions to social regeneration, one may say that they only amount to an attempt at realising one of the principles of a classical school of economists which Bastiat, a few hours before drawing his last breath, expressed in these words:

¹ For the differences between the so-called "middle-class" co-operation and that called "socialist," see the last chapter of this book.

“Political economy must be treated from the point of view of the consumer.” The co-operative programme is to place the consumer in a position of economic domination.¹

It is true that public opinion, especially that of protectionists and socialists, considers the producer far more useful economically, and morally nobler, than the consumer, because he almost always produces for others, while the consumer always consumes for himself and for his own benefit, and in consequence that it would be wrong to sacrifice the former to the latter.

But it is merely playing with words to pretend that the producer, in the existing economic organisation, lives for others. If the baker makes bread he does not seek to feed his customers, but to make profits; and if he does feed them it is because this is his only way of gaining these profits. It is only in co-operative association that production is organised solely with the view of satisfying needs. In fine, it is not a question of sacrificing either the producer or the consumer, but of putting each in his proper place in society. But it is evident that the producer only exists for the benefit of the consumer, the baker for those who are hungry; it is not the other way round. It is this truth, too often falsified in the actual economic order of things, that the consumers' society seeks to re-establish.

¹ M. Pantaleoni puts this question: What new element can co-operation bring among those which influence supply and demand? We answer: None, we admit; but it would enable the law of supply and demand to work under conditions which open competition has never been able to realise (see page 57). We answered M. Pantaleoni's question at length in an article in the *Economic Journal* for December, 1898.

CHAPTER III.

The History of Distributive Co-operation.

(1) *In Great Britain.*

THE date and the birthplace of distributive co-operation is well known to everyone—the 21st of December, 1844, at Rochdale, near Manchester¹—and the name of the society which was, and is still the parent of the innumerable family of societies engendered by its spirit and after its model, is “The Equitable Pioneers of Rochdale.” These pioneers were weavers, some of whom were disciples of Owen, that is to say, socialists, others were Chartists, but all of them had the vigorous confidence of the English mind in self-help, or rather in mutual aid. It took them one whole year of painful effort to collect the little capital which they deemed indispensable, and after many desertions twenty-eight of them remained loyal, with a capital of £28. This is the starting point of a movement which to-day, after only seventy-six years, has penetrated every country, and unites more than twenty millions of families.

The title of “Father of Co-operation” is often given to Robert Owen, who was still living at the time of the Rochdale Pioneers, several of whom were his disciples. It is true that this socialist (who was at one time a big employer) has very admirably defined co-operation by this

¹ This is the date on which the first store—a mean little shop—was opened in Toad Lane, but the date of the registration of the society is 24th October, 1844. The house where the first shop was opened is still in existence, and it is hardly credible that it does not belong to the society, which, although having become prosperous, does not own the house where it was born. At the Co-operative Congress, held in 1914, a vote of credit (£2,000) was passed for this purpose, but the war has so far put off this act of reparation.

formula: "You must become your own merchants and your own manufacturers . . . to be able to supply yourselves with goods of the best quality and at the lowest price." It is also true that he popularised the word "co-operation." But Owen, being pre-occupied in realising complete co-operation in his "towns of harmony" under the form of communism—more particularly that of community of land—was always somewhat disdainful of co-operative stores; any effort towards the partial realisation of co-operation in the guise of a shop he regarded as being more likely to discredit his system than to herald its approach.

However, it would be an error to suppose that Rochdale was the first society. From the end of the 18th century several societies could be mentioned.¹ In 1820 a league was formed "for the propagation of co-operation," and up to 1840, under the influence of Owen and his disciples, the propagandist movement for co-operation was very active. There were leagues, journals, congresses;² small tracts were distributed by the million; nothing was left undone. Hundreds of societies were founded as a result of this campaign; in 1832 there were 300; even a wholesale society was started about this time in Liverpool. Some of the societies existing at present, notably that of Sheerness, which dates from 1816, are older than the Rochdale one.

But all these consumers' societies (distributive societies, as they are called in England) had one fault which arrested their development and ended by causing their extinction

¹ The existence of a consumers' co-operative society has been discovered in a village in Oxfordshire, at Mongewell, where it had been started on the initiative of the Bishop of Durham, in 1794. Mr. Maxwell, in his *History of Co-operation in Scotland*, claims priority for a little society, which was existing in 1769 in the village of Fenwick, in Ayrshire.

² There were several congresses of co-operative societies during this period (1830-1833), including one on October 4th, 1831, at Birmingham, at which the establishment of a wholesale society was decided upon, and the duty of education was impressed on co-operative societies. Another was held in London in the following year.

—they were philanthropic movements of patronage, almost of charity. They were created out of a feeling of pity, because of a desire to relieve the miseries of the working classes, caused by the terribly low wages in the first half of the 19th century, when machinery was taking the place of manual labour, and aggravated by the high price of bread, which the protective duties on grain continued to increase for the benefit of the landlords—duties which the noble campaign of Cobden and of John Bright, who was a native of Rochdale, was soon to abolish. Founded with the capital of philanthropists who only played the part of honorary members in the society and did not use the so-called co-operative store for themselves; not looking for anything but cheapness; not seeking any profits—which, if made, were distributed among the shareholders and not among the customers, or sometimes buried in an inalienable reserve fund which would only serve for visionary schemes for the benefit of future generations—they did not attract new members and were therefore unable to develop, but revolved perpetually in a vicious circle. Somewhat later another method of employing the profits was tried, namely, that of an equal distribution among all the members; but this was not more happy in its results. As a matter of fact, this system of equality put the enthusiastic members who conscientiously made all their purchases in the common store on the same footing as the indifferent ones who never came there at all.

However, the really fruitful idea of these Rochdale Pioneers, of Charles Howarth,¹ was that of distributing the profits, not according to the net receipts or number of shares or equally among all the members, but in proportion to the trade of each member, this trade being checked in the simplest manner by means of dockets given of equal value

¹ The centenary of Charles Howarth's birth (he was born in 1814, and died in 1868) was celebrated in England a few years ago. One of his biographers calls him the "Archimedes of Co-operation." He was a working weaver, quite uneducated, but familiar with the doctrines of Owen.

to the money received at the cash-desk. It appears that other societies had tried this system before; it had even been tried in a benefit society in 1827; but this time the results were incalculable. It was the fillip which set in full motion the hitherto inactive machinery.¹ Presently we shall see the reason why this was so.

It is evident that through the adoption of this new system of distribution the co-operative movement assumed a more individual character than heretofore. It was no longer communistic or equalising—as Owen had desired—because everyone was recompensed according to services rendered. But it preserved one aspect of communism by asking members to leave their individual dividends as deposits in the common fund, which would thereby be increased and employed collectively, at first for the development of the society and then for propaganda and social education. It must be admitted that of these two tendencies—both somewhat antagonistic to the co-operative movement—it has been the latter, the individualist tendency, which has been most developed up to the present. But efforts are being made to revive the earlier tendency.

It seems then only right that history has awarded the title of "Fathers of Co-operation" to the twenty-eight weavers who formed the Society of the Equitable Pioneers of Rochdale. They have doubly merited this title:

First, by the broad prophetic manner in which they drew up the programme of co-operation for their time, and for all time. The following is their famous manifesto:—²

¹ "*The History of the Rochdale Pioneers*" was written and published in 1858 by George Jacob Holyoake. This marvellous book, re-edited and translated into every language, has contributed not a little to the development of co-operation in many parts of the world.

² At least, this is as it was reproduced in the Pioneers' Almanack for 1854. It seems, however, according to Miss B. Potter (Mrs. Sydney Webb) that this programme had already been formulated by co-operators at Brighton in 1827. In any case, if the Pioneers have not the merit of being the first to formulate it, they have had the greater honour of realising it in the greatest possible measure.

“ The objects and plans of this Society are to form arrangements for the pecuniary benefit and the improvement of the social and domestic condition of its members, by raising a sufficient amount of capital, in shares of one pound each, to bring into operation the following plans and arrangements :—

“ The building, purchasing, or erecting of a number of houses in which those members, desiring to assist each other in improving their domestic and social condition, may reside.

“ To commence the manufacture of such articles as the Society may determine upon, for the employment of such members as may be without employment, or who may be suffering in consequence of repeated reductions in their wages.

“ As a further benefit and security to the members of this Society, the Society shall purchase or rent an estate or estates of land, which shall be cultivated by the members who may be out of employment, or whose labour may be badly remunerated.

“ That, as soon as practicable, this Society shall proceed to arrange the powers of production, distribution, education and government; or, in other words, to establish a self-supporting home colony of united interests, or assist other societies in establishing such colonies.

“ That, for the promotion of sobriety, a Temperance Hotel be opened in one of the Society’s houses as soon as convenient.”

Secondly, because they were not content merely to formulate the programme and the ideal of co-operation and to demonstrate from afar the goal which it was slowly nearing, but found practical means of realising it. And when it is remembered that these rules were from the first so definitely established by these few working flannel weavers that the experience of three-quarters of a century has been unable to add much to them, and that thousands of

societies since formed have bound themselves to copy them almost literally, we must recognise this as one of the most remarkable phenomena in economic history. Yet it passed quite unnoticed by economists of that time, even by Mill. The co-operative movement has not issued from the brain of a wise man or a reformer, but from the very life of the people themselves.

We now give the most striking events in the history of co-operation in England after the period of the Pioneers. In 1852 and 1862 laws called the Industrial and Provident Societies Acts were passed. The first Act in particular, which was the Magna Charta of co-operation, gave legal rights to the societies, hitherto without guarantees or corporate existence, and whose property could therefore be appropriated by the first member who wished to take possession of it. This law was largely due to the efforts of a small group of religious men, known as the Christian Socialists—of whom one of the most celebrated was the clergyman and writer, Charles Kingsley,—with the help of the great economist, John Stuart Mill, although these men sought their ideal in productive rather than distributive co-operation, and more among the French socialists than among the Rochdale Pioneers. For the English Christian Socialists, as for the French socialists, the evil to be fought was the wage-system, while for Owen and his school it was the system of profit.¹ Nevertheless, thanks to them co-operation in all its forms gained not only legislative sanction, but also the support of public opinion.

In 1864 we see the establishment in Manchester of the wholesale federation called the Co-operative Wholesale

¹ Undoubtedly, wage-earning and profit-making are, as it were, the two sides of the same coin. Both imply the subordination of labour to capital; but whereas producers' association seemed to be the only remedy whereby to abolish the wage system, it is consumers' co-operation which leads more directly to abolition of profit (see Chapter XV.).

Society, or, more familiarly, the C.W.S., which has exercised a powerful influence on the English co-operative movement, an influence which is increasing from day to day (see Chapter X.). This step was mainly due to the initiative of Abraham Greenwood, one of the survivors of the Rochdale Pioneers. The C.W.S. represents the economic and practical side of co-operation.¹

In 1869 the Co-operative Union was formed. The affairs of this body are administered by a central executive, known as the United Board, which acts on behalf of all English co-operators; its authority, however, is purely moral. The Union holds annual congresses, which are like sessions of a co-operative parliament. The Co-operative Union is to the Co-operative Wholesale Society what the soul is to the body.

From this time onwards English co-operation has no longer a history—as is said of happy countries—because it moves forward of its own accord, and by its own strength. To-day, co-operation is one of the live forces of the country; it is “a state within the State,” as Lord Rosebery said at the Co-operative Congress at Glasgow, in 1890. As we shall see in the following chapter, it embraces nearly one-third of the people of Great Britain. In fact, many people fear that it may degenerate in proportion as it grows and spreads. They say that the attempt to realise the ideal of a new state of society which, like the Millennium to the early Christians, exalted the minds of the Pioneers, is now-a-days confined to the search after more comfort or large dividends—in a word, they say that co-operation, instead of being a religion, is no more than mere business. In fact, it is inevitable that the more a movement spreads the more its original virtues tend to

¹ This institution, which is now strikingly successful, only succeeded in keeping alive after repeated sets-back. Wholesale agencies had already been opened, following on the first Congress at Birmingham, in 1831, and later, in 1850, on the initiative of the Christian Socialists. But the ground had not been sufficiently prepared, and they collapsed. Besides, up till the Act of 1862, such federations were legally non-existent.

disappear in the mass of the people; nevertheless, education, for which English co-operators make considerable sacrifices, will help to keep co-operative enthusiasm alive in the coming generations.

We have given these details—necessarily somewhat cursory—of the origin of co-operation in England, but we do not mean that these institutions are peculiar to England. They are to be found in every other country, in proportion as these countries come into the co-operative movement.

(2) *In Belgium.*

Meantime, while English co-operation of the Rochdale type was being evolved, in Belgium another type was emerging, having quite a different aspect. It is to Belgium (or rather, to certain leaders, César de Paepe, and after him, Anseele, Bertrand, and Vandervelde) that the merit is due of having united in one co-operative party the socialist school and the workmen's party, which, as we shall see later, had become separated.¹ Not that the co-operative movement has assumed such large proportions in Belgium as in England. It is of much more recent date, being traced from 1880 only, and, having taken from the beginning a socialistic and political character, it found itself checked by the antagonism of other political parties, Catholic and Liberal, which have rival societies in every town.

But, on the other hand, this struggle has acted as a stimulus to co-operation, each party using it as a means of influencing the people. Thus, the characteristic feature of Belgian co-operation is that it is mixed up with politics, which is not at all the case in other countries—at any rate, up to the present.* The socialist party has, above all, made

¹ See, in the last chapter, the programme and the characteristics of socialist co-operation.

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—In Italy to-day co-operation is almost wholly political. In some of the provinces of the old Austria-Hungarian Empire also agricultural co-operation was political and sectarian, but is now tending to become more united.

the co-operative store not merely (as Anseele has said in his well-known phrase) "a fortress whereby to bombard the capitalist society with potatoes and 4lb. loaves," but, better than this, a club house for the people, to serve them not only as a centre for supply, but for meetings, instruction, recreation, improvement. It has made co-operation a sort of patronage, different from capitalist patronage but employing the same methods, and we might even say using methods which no other patron would dare to do to-day; for instance, the member has to pay for his bread in advance each week—by buying counters, which means that the society borrows from the workman funds for its working expenses—and, moreover, the member must pay an addition of one-third of its real price for his bread. But the workman will bear from his society what he would not bear from any other master. He willingly allows himself to be drawn into a net-work of schemes of insurance, providence and mutual aid, which surrounds him completely from his birth to his death, and follows him into all the actions of his domestic, working, and political life. He is taught how to vote properly and not to drink alcohol. It is in order to keep in daily touch with him and to be able to control his actions more minutely that all Belgian co-operative societies make the selling of bread the basis of their operations.

(3) *In France.*

France has been late in taking up distributive co-operation, though the social evil "competition" was being unceasingly anathematised by all French socialists in the first half of the 19th century. Therefore, it would seem only natural that co-operation, being the antithesis of competition, would appear to them the solution sought for. But then, they were seeking the solution in co-operation from the productive, and not from the distributive side.

Indeed, thoroughly discouraged by their failures, the working classes turned their backs on co-operation in all its forms. They continued to dally with the idea, however, as a solution for the social question, in their congresses up to that held at Lyons in 1878;¹ but this was the last sign of interest shown by them. From the following year when, at the Marseilles Congress, under the initiative of Jules Guesde, and influenced by Marxian collectivism—then in its infancy in France—they changed completely and resolved that co-operative societies “could by no means be considered a strong enough method for gaining the emancipation of the labouring classes,” they voted for the socialisation of the means of production.

Nevertheless, here and there distributive co-operative societies were founded. The oldest of these which appears in the Co-operative Almanac is the *Ruche Stéphanoise*, of St. Etienne, which dates from 1855. But there were others, even older, which have long since disappeared, leaving no traces. The idea of grouping together for purchase in common is too simple not to present itself often to the mind and not to be acted upon at times. We can cite from 1828 the existence of a co-operative bakery called *Caisse du Pain*, in Alsace, at Guebwiller.

The great burst of co-operative enthusiasm in 1848, although it spent itself almost entirely in efforts to establish productive societies, did, nevertheless, bring some distributive societies into existence; in particular, at Lyons, a great centre of social activity at that epoch, there was formed the *Société des Castors*.²

¹ “Considering that the condition of wage-earners is but a transitory state between serfdom and a nameless condition, the *Chambres Syndicales* ought to put everything in train for the establishment of general societies for distribution, credit, and production.” This was a resolution passed at Lyons.

² Several works have been written on the history of co-operation at Lyons—one by M. Flotard, in the Year Book of Association,

During the period 1867 to 1883, although public enthusiasm was more concerned with productive and credit associations,¹ there were about 100 distributive societies founded, among others, on the initiative of Benoît Malon,² the *Revendication* at Puteaux. At this time, co-operation was upheld by such well-known economists as Leon Say, Jules Simon, and Walfas, but it had a more moderate programme than that of Rochdale; and the law of 1867, which we shall examine later, was due to this movement. Jules Simon made a very impassioned speech during the discussion on this law.

It was not until 1885 that distributive co-operation took a conscious existence—in the town of Nîmes—thanks to the initiative of a little group of co-operators, which included de Boyve, Fabre,³ and several workmen. Since then its progress has been less broken, if not very rapid. The first congress, which assembled in Paris in 1885, laid the founda-

published in 1867, and one more recently by M. Godard, entitled, "*The Origin of Co-operation at Lyons*" in 1904. A co-operative shop, with some curious features, was started in 1835, before the Rochdale Pioneers' Society was formed, under the name of "*Commerce Veridique et Social*," and was threatened with prosecution by the authorities.

¹ In Paris, in 1867, there were only five or six distributive societies, compared with 50 productive and more than 100 credit societies. All of these were affiliated to one of three credit organisations (People's Banks): *Le Credit au Travail*, *La Caisse des Associations Cooperatives*, and *La Caisse d'Escompte des Associations populaires*.

² Benoît Malon was a socialist of the French School, that is, he was not very sympathetic towards Marxianism, but rather sympathised with co-operative ideals. He, nevertheless, denounced in vehement terms, "the quacks of orthodoxy in the economic school, who had driven the workman out into the blind alleys of co-operation." (*Manual of Social Economy*.)

³ Auguste Fabre is a disciple of Fourier, and worked for some time at the *Familistere* at Guise. The writer was a native, if not of the same town, at least of a small neighbouring town, and afterwards professor at Montpellier, and was the first recruit in the movement known by the rather ironical name of the *School of Nîmes*.

tions of an organisation somewhat similar to that which we have described in England. A Co-operative Union with a Central Committee, a federation for purchase, annual congresses, and a journal were started about this time. During some ten years, the societies which had joined the Co-operative Union remained loyal to the Rochdale programme. The Central Committee found a general secretary full of enthusiasm and experience in the person of Charles Robert, the apostle of profit-sharing; but a premature and unfortunate attempt to form a federation for purchase in common (see later chapter on "Co-operative Federations") brought trouble and a certain amount of discouragement into the Union.

In the interval, the example of the Belgian co-operative societies and the counsel of their chiefs had brought back a certain number of French socialists to the co-operative movement. They found in co-operation, if not a solution of the social problem, at least a means of action, and these men began to form distributive societies. But those societies of socialist tendencies in Paris, which had at first belonged to the Co-operative Union, soon withdrew from it because they thought the Union too bourgeois in its tendency, and too provincial in its little parliament, and in 1895 another group was founded composed entirely of Parisian societies under the name of *Bourse coopérative des sociétés socialistes de consommation*. (Co-operative Exchange of Socialist Consumers' Societies.) Socialists say that this secession marked the new co-operative era in France.

In this statement there is a measure of truth, and some ingratitude. As far as the co-operative programme is concerned, the socialist seceders have added nothing to that of the founders of the Union; but as far as its realisation is concerned it is true that their societies, being formed exclusively of workmen and animated by class prejudice, showed themselves more active, more disciplined, and possessed of more solidarity. Nevertheless, the period which followed

(which lasted not less than seventeen years) was full of quarrels between the socialist group and the so-called bourgeois or neutral group which certainly did not help the progress of co-operation in France. But we shall postpone to another chapter these discussions about the various schools of co-operative thought.

Finally, mainly because of the efforts of some loyal co-operators of both parties, and also because of the pressure of co-operators in other countries—especially Belgium and England—which was exercised at every national and international congress, the co-operative movement in France succeeded in regaining its unity. In 1912 the two groups were in accord in a declaration drawn up by a member of the Nîmes school.¹ This declaration, called the Covenant of Union, was ratified separately and simultaneously by each federation in congress—unanimously at the Co-operative Union Congress, and at the Congress of the Socialist Exchange by a majority of 307 to 30—and the Covenant of Union was finally adopted at the General Congress at Tours, held from December 28th to 30th, 1912, in the presence of numerous delegates of foreign co-operative federations who had come to witness this very happy union.

However, there were here and there a certain number of societies which refused to accept the Union, preferring to break away.² On the other hand, some which had hitherto refused to federate decided to do so from the time when they had not the embarrassment of choosing between the two federations.

It is fortunate that the Union was already established, although it had not borne any fruit at the time of the out-

¹ For text of the declaration see the last chapter: "Co-operation and Socialism."

² On the side of the old Co-operative Union, the irreconcilables were the semi-patronal co-operative societies. On the side of the socialist group the dissentients were the large societies of the North not allied with the "Guesdist" party, that is to say, the Marxian societies. (Jules Guesde was the representative of Marxian socialism in France.)

break of war. It is owing to this Union that co-operation in France has been able to survive the great calamity, and even to render notable services to the country and the co-operative principle.

(4) *In Germany.*

In Germany the working classes for a very long time refused to believe in the efficacy of distributive co-operation because they were imbued with the idea or theory of what Lassalle calls the brazen law, *i.e.*, the ancient theory which teaches that any reduction in the cost of living inevitably brings with it an equal reduction in the rate of wages, and that, consequently, this would be the unfortunate result of the success of a distributive co-operative society. For this reason the co-operative movement in Germany was first started under Schulze Delitzsch about 1850 in the form of co-operative credit, and in this form it has had a wonderful development, more striking even than that of consumers' co-operation in England. There are, in fact, 20,000 co-operative credit societies, both rural and urban.

As co-operative credit is the most conservative of all forms of co-operation it has rallied together the liberal and the bourgeois parties, and even the small traders, who have gained great advantages therefrom. It was a sort of lightning conductor for quite a long time, a preventive against the extreme socialism of Lassalle and Karl Marx. Thus, credit societies had a high place in the federations—notably in the General Union of Berlin, the most important one founded by Schulze Delitzsch—while the distributive societies remained in a secondary position, their only function being (in the opinion of the Union) to help the workman to save and to be a source of supply for the credit societies. But the federation of credit and distributive societies under one banner was impeded by the fact that the small traders (who constituted the majority of the co-operative credit societies) declared that the development of distributive societies aimed

at their extermination. Furthermore, the General Union, which, inspired always by the spirit of Schulze Delitzsch, stood for bourgeois liberalism, and defended the middle classes, was unable to accept the socialist labour programme of social reform which the distributive co-operative societies both in Germany and France were beginning to teach. At the Congress of Kreuznach, in 1902, held under the presidency of Dr. Crüger, disciple and successor of Schulze Delitzsch, a resolution of the German Union condemned this programme as being too socialistic.

Consequent on this motion, the larger number of distributive societies resigned, in order to form an independent Union with its head-quarters at Hamburg. This Union, however, unlike the Belgian group, does not profess the socialist faith; it has not allied itself with the large socialist democratic party, but by certain regulations—such as prohibiting societies from selling to the public or paying interest on shares—it gives to its societies a more “anti-capitalist and more mutual aid” character than that which obtains in any other country.

To-day, Germany, although very tardy in entering the domain of distributive co-operation,¹ advances with gigantic strides. In this field, as in the field of industry, she aimed at outstripping England, and, at her former rate of progress, would probably have succeeded, as we shall see by the figures in the following chapter. This is interesting, because the superiority of which Germany boasts, in the domain of organisation, was not generally recognised, except in so far as it concerned compulsory State, or military, organisation. Yet here we have a kind of organisation—free and spontaneous co-operative association—for which Germany displays an aptitude not less remarkable than that of the individualist

¹ The oldest co-operative distributive society on the Rochdale system appears to have been formed in Neustadt, near Magdeburg, in 1864. But it is only in the last years of the 19th century that German co-operation began to expand.

English people. We must remember that the qualities, and even the faults of the German race—the spirit of discipline which can subordinate private to general interests, the gregarious instinct which moves it to join together, the enormous capacity for carrying things through, the cult of organisation, even the very worship of the *kolossal*—are all conditions eminently favourable to the success of co-operation in Germany. As we shall see in the following chapter, the largest distributive societies in the world are to be found in Germany.

Let us pause here. This is not the place for a history of distributive co-operation in every country during the second half of the 19th century. It would be very monotonous, because in every country except Belgium the Rochdale type has been more or less faithfully copied. It would be more interesting to continue this history later on, in trying to discover in which countries this form of co-operation has the greatest chance of success. It is not certain that the small seed imported from England will flourish in every country, and, at any rate, it is perfectly clear that its development will be unequal, as we shall explain in the following chapter.



CHAPTER IV.

Statistics and Geographical Distribution of the Co-operative Movement.

WHEN it is remembered that the type of association created by the Rochdale Pioneers was specially contrived to meet one particular need one cannot fail to admire the way in which this little seed of co-operative effort has been able to adapt itself to all countries, to modify itself to the special circumstances of its surroundings, and to give birth to a wonderful variety of different forms of activity. It flourishes in all countries alike—in frozen Iceland and Labrador, and in the burning Islands of the Pacific.¹

Unfortunately, statistics relating to consumers' co-operative societies are very incomplete. The number of societies in each country is fairly well known, but there are not many where the number of members is stated, and there are even fewer where that most important figure, the turnover, is known with any degree of accuracy. Thus in Italy, where co-operation has developed to a remarkable degree, there are, as yet, no exact statistics. Even in those countries where societies are grouped in federations there are a certain number of "wild men" who do not supply the returns sought, so that the figures given are below the actual figures and ought to be increased by an unknown quantity. It is only in Great Britain and Switzerland that co-operative statistics are more or less complete, because in these two countries alone almost all the societies are grouped in a national federation.

¹ In Palestine, several colonies of Zionist Jews, finding themselves cut off from all supplies by the war, organised themselves into co-operative societies, in order to be able to live and await relief.

Subject to this reservation, the following figures may be given for 1914, the last normal¹ year:—

Country.	Number of Societies.	Number of Members (in thousands).	Proportion per 1,000 Inhabitants.	Turnover (in thousands)
British Isles	1,385	3,054	264	£88,000
Germany	2,375	2,000 (?)	121	28,000 (?)
Russia	13,000	1,500	34	32,000
France	3,261	881	90	12,840
Austria	1,471	423	70	7,200
Italy	2,481	400	43	7,200 (?)
Switzerland	396	276	290	5,240
Denmark	1,560	250	350	6,000
Hungary	1,300	200 (?)	40	3,000
Belgium	205	170	90	1,920
Sweden	608	153	108	2,440
Poland	1,500	120	33	1,680
Holland	135	99	72	1,040
Finland	512	97	120	2,520
Spain	200	40	30	800
Norway	172	39	42	550

¹ These figures are taken from co-operative journals, from the "International Co-operative Bulletin," and from reports presented by delegates to the Congress. The mark of interrogation in some cases indicate those whose details are uncertain and sometimes contradictory. We have classified the countries in the order of the figures in the second column, which gives the number of members. The number of societies indicated in the first column is not really a sign of superiority—rather the contrary—as it shows that the societies are very small. However, it has a certain value, as it shows how co-operation has spread over the country. The third column shows the number of co-operators per 1,000 inhabitants (multiplied by four, because each co-operator stands for a family, sometimes a very large family; there is very rarely more than one member in the same family). This column is the best proof of the penetration of the co-operative spirit in the country, which from this point of view ought to be taken as the touchstone of co-operative progress in any co-operative classification. The high place the small countries—Denmark, Switzerland, and Finland—take in this classification is worthy of remark. The fourth column, giving the total sales, is more or less equivalent to the second, because it is natural that the amount of sales should be proportionate to the number of customers. However, the parallel is not absolute, because, as we must not forget, in many countries co-operative societies sell not only to their members, but also to the general public,

These figures have been much affected by the war, though not generally, as might have been expected, adversely affected. On the contrary, in almost every country, belligerent or neutral, there is a considerable increase, and in some, notably Finland, Russia, Georgia, and Ukrania, the increase is enormous. This is an unexpected phenomenon. It can be explained as regards neutral countries by the fact that co-operative societies have shared in a general prosperity; but one would have expected that in belligerent countries, where almost the whole adult population has been mobilised, a marked decrease in consumption would have been found. But those who remained at home increased their consumption on account of the increase in wages and allowances, and further, the number of members of the societies has increased, because the general raising of prices has forced the public towards co-operation. It is possible, however, that these increases will not be permanent.¹

	Societies.	Members.	Turnover in £s.
British Isles	1,364	3,846,000	155,000,000
Russia	25,000	12,000,000	500,000,000
France	4,000	1,800,000	32,000,000
Germany	2,500	4,000,000	50,000,000
Switzerland	476	354,000	11,600,000
Finland	737	201,000	24,600,000
Italy	2,350	500,000	26,000,000

[In the figures for Russia the rouble was taken at par. If taken at the current rate of exchange it would have to be reduced by 99/100! In the case of France, the statistics of the invaded area have not yet been made out, so the totals given are only approximate.]

We must add to our list some thousands of consumers' co-operative societies in the Balkan States and Portugal, and, outside Europe, about a thousand in the United States, Canada, Japan, India, Australia, and even in snowbound Iceland. The number of consumers' societies in the whole

¹ The following are the latest figures for those countries which furnished them, generally for 1918. They show the wonderful progress made during the war. It must, however, be noted that the apparent increase in turnover is largely due to the greater or lesser depreciation in the value of money according to countries and the rise in prices.

world is at least thirty thousand,¹ having about ten million members and a turnover of nearly 200 million pounds. Besides this, it must not be forgotten that each co-operator usually represents a family (since unmarried people have comparatively little reason for joining a co-operative society), and working-class families are generally large, so that these ten million co-operators represent a population of from 40 to 45 million persons, the equivalent of a large State.

As for the turnover, compared with the trade of the world, which runs into thousands of millions, it is clearly only an infinitesimal portion; it hardly amounts to 8s. per head for Europe! Still, if one remembers that the co-operative movement is not yet three-quarters of a century old—and how short a time that is in the history of the world: less than the life of a man—these results will not appear despicable, but rather of a kind to justify the hopes of co-operators.

A few words about the principal co-operative countries. They advance at very different speeds along the road to co-operation. Far and away in the first place comes Great Britain, and this is not surprising, after what we have seen

¹ This list does not comprise the following categories of co-operative societies which, properly speaking, are not consumers' associations, although they really come under the definition we gave, namely:—

(a) Co-operative building societies, that is to say, societies for the supply of houses, to the number of more than 10,000, of which the large majority (7,000) are in the United States and England, nearly 300 being in France. We shall speak of these later on.

(b) Co-operative agricultural and urban societies for the purchase of fertilisers and raw materials, which number at least 20,000. There are 6,000 of these societies in France.

Nor does it include co-operative credit societies, both rural and urban, which number about 50,000 to 60,000 (18,000 in Germany and as many in Russia), although their object is to satisfy a very pressing need of their members, namely, the need of money.

In 1901, according to statistics published in that year by the International Co-operative Alliance, there were 56,023 co-operative societies of all kinds spread over the whole world. According to the Russian economist, Tugan Baranowski, who died 1919, there were at that date 160,000 co-operative societies of all classes with 30,000,000 members.

in the preceding chapter on the history of co-operation. First of all, the United Kingdom excels by the number of its co-operators—more than four million families (4,131,477 in 1919)—which represents about one-third of the population of Great Britain, leaving out Ireland, where consumers' co-operation is of little account. There are certain counties where the proportion of co-operators rises to a half and even three-quarters of the population. There are big cities, such as Leeds, or small towns, such as Kettering or Desborough, where almost the whole population are co-operators.*

All the societies are strong, for their average membership (1914) is over 2,200 (290 in France). There are 70 societies with more than 10,000 members, of which one, Leeds, has 70,000 members and a turnover of £2,400,000. The turnover of these societies shows their strength, no less than their membership. In 1914 the turnover was more than 88 million pounds, which represents £64,000 per society (£4,000 in France) and an average of £29. 10s. per member.¹ This average is far above that of any other country (in France the average is about £14. 13s.). This high average implies two things; first of all, that the societies are not merely grocery shops, but supply every kind of goods, and, secondly, that the members are very loyal to their store. This is a rare quality, and is one of the surest tests of co-operative zeal. There are a good number of English workmen who bring all their wages to their own shop and spend scarcely any money outside it.

In the above figures, sales made by the English and Scottish federations to their societies (totalling more than 52 million pounds) are not included, as that would involve a duplication;† neither are the figures for the co-operative

*Report of General Co-operative Survey Committee, Co-operative Union, Manchester, 1916.

¹ The figures for 1918 are much higher, owing to the rise in prices (as we have said £155,000,000 in all, equal to £113,000 per society, or £43 per member).

† See below, chapter on Purchasing Federations.

bank, which has a turnover of more than 200 million pounds, nor those of the Co-operative Insurance Society, with its 40 million pounds' worth of risks. If the whole were added together they would reach a total of about 400 million pounds.

Germany, as we have said, is above all the home of co-operative credit societies (18,000 with more than 2,500,000 members), but still, as regards co-operation for consumption it takes second place, though it made great strides in the years before the war, at a rate of progress much higher than that of Great Britain, as may be seen from the following figures:—

	Great Britain.		Germany.	
	Members (in thousands).	Sales.	Members (in thousands).	Sales.
1902	1,709	£50,040,000	575	£7,040,000
1914	3,054	£88,000,000	1,717	£26,360,000
	Increase 178 p. 100	176 p. 100	300 p. 100	374 p. 100

It is clear that during this last decade the German societies have just tripled their number of members, and almost quadrupled their turnover, while British societies have only increased in each case by about 75 per cent. It is true that in making this comparison we must take into consideration, first, that in every movement, as in every organism, increase is greater in early youth, and, secondly, that the population of Germany is half as big again as the population of Great Britain and therefore offers a bigger field for extension. Consumers' co-operation in Germany is still far behind that of Britain, for the total number of members is about half, and the turnover not a third of that in Britain.¹ Still there are

¹ The only trustworthy figures are those of the societies affiliated to the Hamburg Federation (*see* page 27). These are the ones which appear in the comparative table above. But this Federation only included 1,200 societies out of more than 2,000 existing in Germany at that date (1914). The figures in the table, therefore, do not represent the real total. At the same time we must guard against believing that they might be doubled, because the societies belonging to the Hamburg Federation are the most powerful in Germany.

many important societies there, to which the epithet "colossal" may be applied without exaggeration, notably that of Hamburg with 80,000 members, Leipzig with 65,000, and above all that of Breslau, which is the biggest society in the world, and has 100,000 members.

Moreover, generally speaking, the average of sales per member is much smaller in Germany than in Great Britain, being only £15. 11s., which is explained less by the disloyalty of members than by the fact that these societies generally confine their trade to groceries, as in Breslau.

France, as we have already seen, comes first after Russia as regards the number of its societies,¹ but there is nothing for her to boast about in this, as the large number of societies is not a sign of strength, but of weakness; it is simply a sign of the scattered and overlapping nature of the societies.

The following tables show the comparative increase of the number of societies in Great Britain and France. First of all for Britain, the following table shows the increase in the number of societies and the number of their members:—

	Number of Societies.	Number of Members.	Number per Society.
1862	331	89,000	269
1872	930	324,000	348
1882	1,043	598,000	573
1892	1,420	1,127,000	794
1902	1,476	1,893,000	1,215
1912	1,399	2,750,000	1,970
1914	1,385	3,054,000	2,205

It is seen that since the year 1902, which marks the maximum, the number of societies has decreased by nearly

¹ As far as France is concerned, for a long time past the only statistics published have been those compiled by M. Daudé-Bancel, Secretary of the late *Union Coopérative* which appeared since 1892 in *l'Almanach*, now the Year-book of French co-operation. The Labour Bureau (at first for the Ministry of Commerce, but now for the Ministry of Labour) used to prepare statistics from information obtained from official sources. Since 1907 it has published annual statistics which are fairly complete.

100* while the number of co-operators has increased by nearly two-thirds, and if one goes back to 1892, it is seen that the number of societies has diminished by 35, while the number of members has increased nearly three-fold. For France, we give a parallel table, except that we cannot go back further than 1900, as no trustworthy statistics exist before that date.

	Number of Societies.	Number of Members.	Number per Society
1900	939	375,000	400
1907	2,214	705,000	318
1914	3,156	876,000	278

These figures show that since 1900 the number of societies has increased more than three-fold but that the average number of members per society has diminished by one-third, while the number of British societies in the same period diminished a little, and the average number of members per society has nearly doubled. Nothing is more significant than this parallel, which shows clearly the Anglo-Saxon tendency to concentration as opposed to the dispersive tendency of the French. It shows that in France the increase in the number of societies is far more rapid than the increase in members, which shows further that the societies are becoming smaller and smaller.¹ Therefore, with us,

*EDITOR'S NOTE.—At the end of 1919 the number of societies was 1,304. This decrease in the number of societies in membership with the Co-operative Union is due chiefly to the amalgamation of neighbouring societies.

¹ This gradual diminution in the average number of members can partly be explained by the fact that according as statistical investigation spreads more small societies are discovered. These figures are those given in the *Bulletin* of the Ministry of Labour. The Year-book of French Co-operation of 1914 gives slightly higher figures: 3,261 societies, and 881,000 members. The average number of members in the third column—calculated by simply dividing the total number of members by the number of societies—is slightly lower than in reality, because a certain number of societies have not given the number of their members, and therefore the divisor should be reduced by so much; but the difference is insignificant.

multiplication is synonymous with division! That is why (without mentioning Paris, where there are 44 societies, of which only 6 or 7 are at all important), we find 54 societies in Lyons, 21 in Creusot, 11 in Montceau-les-Mines, 27 in Roubaix, 18 in Tourcoing, 11 in Bourges, &c., &c.¹

The French societies are not only weak in the number of members, but also in turnover,² and the amount of purchases per member. This last is a very serious symptom of the lack of co-operative spirit, for, as we shall see further on, it shows but little enthusiasm on the part of the members. Still, there is another reason for it, which is that the greater number of societies in France deal in groceries only, and therefore the amount of purchases which the members can make at their co-operative shop is very limited. More than a third of the societies (1,300) confine themselves to baking, and their turnover is thus necessarily restricted.³ Those societies which sell all classes of goods are rare. In France the average of sales per head is a little below that of Germany, but it is above all in the average membership per society and in the turnover, that we are inferior. If we compare the figures of the *Fédération Nationale française* with those of the Hamburg federation we find for the latter an average of 1,560 members and £24,000 turnover, and for the former only 315 members and £5,360 turnover.

¹ More than a quarter of the French societies (more than 900) have less than 100 members; there are even some which have only 7, barely the legal minimum!

² The total amount of sales (for the 2,988 societies which furnished information) in 1913 was £12,600,000, which represents an average of £4,000 per society, while in Great Britain the average was £64,000, 16 times more! Even in Switzerland the average is much higher, namely, £15,000 sales per society. Recently a striking tendency towards amalgamation has been shown in Paris and the principal cities of France.

³ It is hardly possible for a co-operative bakery, no matter how enthusiastic its members may be, to sell more than one 4 lb. loaf to each member per day, which hardly makes more than £12 per member per annum at pre-war values.

We have not huge societies like Germany—only one French society (*l'Union des Coopératives*, of Paris) has 70,000 members, and a turnover of £3,000,000.¹

Switzerland takes a high place among the co-operative countries, for it has 400 consumers' societies with nearly 30,000 members, in a population which does not reach 4 millions. This is a proportion relatively higher than that of Great Britain (78 co-operators per 1,000 inhabitants instead of 74); and the turnover, close on six millions, is but little inferior to that of Britain (£1. 12s. per inhabitant instead of £2), and far above that of Germany and most other countries. Switzerland has five societies with over 10,000 members, of which the Bâle society has 37,000 (that is to say—counting members of families—nearly the whole population of the town), and a turnover of £1,080,000. Still, the Swiss movement is of recent date. It did not really start until the formation of the *Union Coopérative de Bâle* in 1890, which now has a membership of more than 400 societies and a turnover of over £2,000,000. One of the features of Swiss co-operation is the loyalty with which all the societies support the Union and bring to it their moral and financial help. Switzerland, being itself a federal democracy which bears on its shield the device, "Each for all, and all for each," is for this reason particularly inclined towards federation in its economic life.²

In Italy also the co-operative movement is very remarkable, though for different reasons. Italy is of all countries that in which the collaboration of the three great forms of working class association, namely, Trade Unions, Friendly Societies, and Co-operative Consumers' Societies, seems best realised. At Reggio Emilia, notably, these bodies are grouped in a very strong union. There are very few large

¹ This society was formed during the war by the amalgamation of a dozen Parisian societies.

² For actual figures, see above, page 30.

societies except "professional" societies like *l'Unione Militare* at Rome (16,000 members), or societies of workmen and lower middle classes like *l'Unione Cooperativa* of Milan (15,000 members), and the socialist society at Turin (15,000 members); but the economic evolution of Italy is behind its political evolution, and it has not yet been able to realise its own unity in this field. Italy has with great difficulty been able to create a general wholesale federation, which is not making much progress. The lack of statistics makes any comparison with other countries impossible.

Belgium is the only country where the co-operative movement has taken a decidedly original form and a socialist and political colour; but for this the reader is referred to what has been said in the preceding chapter.

There is one small country where co-operation has developed to an extraordinary degree more than in any other country, not excepting England, and that is Denmark. In it there are 1,500 consumers' societies, a huge figure for a country with 3 million inhabitants that would represent more than 20,000 societies in France or England. It is true that the societies are very small, the total number of members being about 250,000, or barely 160 per society. That is because they are above all rural societies. It is in the country districts, unlike what has happened in other countries, that co-operation in all its forms has developed most.*

At the other extremity of the scale—passing from the smallest to the greatest country—we find Russia. There the development of co-operation was very slow until the first years of this century, but during the last ten years it has made great strides, and the war has given it an unexpected impetus. Doubtless the *Mir* and the *Artels* had already shown the innate aptitude of the Russian people for associa-

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—Co-operation in Ireland is developing much on the Danish model.

tion. It is therefore not surprising that as these antiquated forms disappear the spirit of association should manifest itself in a new form. The democratic movement here finds an outlet while the special progress due to the war is explained by the necessity of struggling against the increase of prices.

The number of consumers' societies in Russia is estimated at about 13,000, mostly rural, and the number of credit societies (with which we have no concern here) at over 15,000. These last are in process of transforming Siberia.¹

There is nothing special to say about other countries. In Austria-Hungary there is a fair number of consumers' societies, but diversity of races, and the inequality of their economic development, make it impossible to form a united organisation. Austria properly so-called follows, though at a considerable distance, the example of Germany. Hungary, under the impulse of the great society of Budapest, *Hangya* (The Ant), has a great number of consumers' societies, 1,300, as reported by a correspondent of the "International Co-operative Bulletin." The Czechs in their turn have formed a Union at Prague.²

The Balkan countries have not yet got beyond co-operative agriculture, which is better adapted to their economic condition; but they are to-day considering consumers' co-operation, and even Serbia was in process of starting a school, almost a university, for teaching co-operation.

¹ See the numerous articles published in the "*Russian Co-operator*." The advance of the Russian Co-operative movement during the war was prodigious. The Moscow Society has 210,000 members, which far exceeds the membership of any other existing society in the world. It is due to this movement that Russia did not die of hunger. The Bolshevik government respected the co-operative movement up to the date that it nationalised it.

² In Czecho-Slovakia the co-operative movement has made wonderful progress since the country recovered its independence. In it there are now 450 societies, with 150,000 members.

Outside Europe there is a great country which, strangely enough, does not take a high place in this brief review, and that is the United States. There, co-operation has up to the present been almost negligible, as is also the case in other new countries and colonies. The explanation for this is that in countries where the workers are highly paid and contemptuous of small economies, and where they generally lead a somewhat roving life, economic and social conditions are altogether unfavourable to the success of co-operative associations. On the other hand, the struggle for life, which is an exact antithesis of co-operation, is nowhere so keen as in the United States. Nevertheless, there are some nuclei of co-operation which are gradually forming, on the one hand in California, where the majority of co-operative societies are productive agricultural societies, and, on the other hand, in the oldest States, where the conditions of life are already beginning to resemble those of Europe as, for instance, Massachusetts, New Jersey, &c.

Co-operation also may find a favourable atmosphere in the chief centres of German, Italian, Slav, and above all Finnish, immigration, where the immigrants have brought with them and still keep the customs of their native lands. Minneapolis, where there are many Germans and Scandinavians, is already a co-operative centre. It seems likely that co-operation will tend to spread among the negroes, but, that, unfortunately, will not increase its popularity in America.¹

¹ In 1916, the American Co-operative League was created in New York. This has as its programme the grouping of all co-operative societies, as is done by the "Unions" in other countries. Lately the Rochdale type of co-operation has developed considerably in the United States. To-day (1920) there are more than 2,000 societies. American co-operators seem to have abandoned the system of independent local co-operative societies in favour of big organisations which form branches. This system they term the "chain store system."

CHAPTER V.

Various Systems of Sale.

(1) SALE AT CURRENT PRICE.

THE general rule followed in all the distributive societies in the sale¹ of their goods is to sell them at the same retail prices as those current in the neighbourhood. The rule of selling at the current trade price does not seem to be consistent with our ideas of distributive co-operation, as a saving in expenditure is the first object of this type of co-operation, and it would seem to be more natural to go straight for the goal by selling at the lowest possible price, that is, at cost price. In fact, there are some societies which, faithless to the Rochdale rule, operate in this manner.

It is noteworthy that these societies are recruited from the two extremes of the social ladder :—

(a) From the middle classes, Government officials, and employees who, having sufficiently high salaries, but being obliged to live up to a recognised standard, ask no more of co-operation than a means of best satisfying their needs at the least possible expense, and do not trouble at all about realising any social transformation. To this class belong generally such stores as the Civil Service Stores and the

¹ The word "sale" is not absolutely accurate in this connection, as it is a question of an association which sells to its own members, or, rather, of an association of people who sell to themselves. The word "division" or "distribution" would really be more correct. Thus the English call these associations distributive societies, and in France the employees are often called "repartiteurs" (distributors). We shall see further on that the law and the Treasury do not generally regard the consumers' society as being in the same category as a trader who buys to re-sell. However, the word "sale" is sanctioned by custom, and it is legally accurate, as the society as a whole is an entity distinct from its members.

Army and Navy Stores, which are among the largest shops in London. But, as we shall see later, these are looked upon by English co-operators as being really outside the ranks of co-operation.*

(b) From among the very poor and needy whose wages are insufficient to supply the minimum of nourishment. In these cases it would be impossible as well as inhuman not to procure for them the largest amount of food supplies in return for the means at their disposal, as they should get the maximum value for every halfpenny. In Russia, for example, where wages generally are very low, the distributive societies sell at the lowest possible price.

But this system of selling at net cost has very serious disadvantages :—

1. It exasperates the traders of the neighbourhood by a price-cutting competition, which they are unable to sustain. And this is unnecessary, because if a reduction in expenditure were the only object of co-operation it would be much simpler for people not to trouble to form a society of consumers but merely to make an arrangement with the various traders in the locality, whereby they could get a discount on all current prices. This would mean that the larger the number of buyers so much the greater advantage for the traders. This very simple system has often been tried and has been warmly recommended, particularly by those who wish to secure the benefits of co-operation for the public without interfering with retail trade. (See later, "The Conflict between Co-operative Societies and Traders.")

2. It prevents the society from selling to outsiders, because, on the one hand, it would be absurd to confer on strangers the same benefits as on the members, namely, supplies of goods at cost price; and, on the other hand,

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The Army and Navy Stores can no longer be regarded as co-operative in any way, since it pays a dividend of several hundred per cent. on its share capital.

it is impracticable to have two different prices for each article. It is true that selling to the public is not practised by all co-operative societies, and is even generally discouraged, as we shall see. But, even though the society sells only to its members, the system of selling at cost price has another drawback, namely, it tempts certain members to buy goods for their friends and neighbours, and even perhaps to make a profit thereby as middlemen. This abuse has been fairly frequent, especially in the co-operative societies in Spain.

3. Above all, it prevents the society from attaining any of the objects which we shall examine later: individual or collective saving, insurance, production, education or propaganda work, or even the building up of capital, because this last can only be done by surplus profits being left in the society as deposits. (See p. 82, chapter *Capital*). We may say that all these objects are sacrificed; in fact, the whole co-operative programme is sacrificed for the sale at low prices. The societies that work on this system cut their corn while green, and they do not differ much from the philanthropic societies of the pre-Rochdale period.¹

This is why in every country nearly all co-operative societies follow the Rochdale rule and sell, not at cost, but at current price. The profit thus realised on each purchase is credited to the purchasing member, and is returned to him at the end of the year, or generally at the end of every six months.

¹ Another strong objection raised against this system of selling at cost price is that it tends to the lowering of wages. This was the greatest argument put forward by socialists against co-operation, when, during the second half of the 19th century, they hindered the co-operative movement. They laid down the law that any permanent lowering of price in articles for consumption must bring with it a proportionate lowering of wages. This is what was called the "brazen law." To-day this argument does not hold good, as this law is no longer believed in. And even if it were true, it would have the same unfortunate consequences in the matter of sales with dividend as in that of sales at cost price.

By adopting this method societies give up the idea of offering their members the advantage of a daily saving in their purchases, in order to be able to return to them a good round sum once or twice a year, a sort of dividend. This amounts to the same thing, no doubt, but the effect on the consumer is much greater. As a matter of fact, this system is extraordinarily appreciated by workmen, and still more by their wives. One might almost say that it is too much appreciated; because, of the millions of co-operators existing in the world, the large majority only become such owing to this system of dividends. Wherever we find workmen well enough paid to be able to spend freely, well enough educated in co-operation to look for big results from it, far-seeing enough to prefer the future advantage of an addition to their revenue for themselves, or an additional support to their society, to a daily saving of a few pence, there the Rochdale rule of sale at current price can be unhesitatingly applied.

It is worthy of note that in both England and Belgium a good number of societies raise the prices of their goods higher than the current market price in order to augment their dividends. Some societies are able by this means to declare a dividend of 20 per cent., or even 25 per cent. (4s. or 5s. in the £). Many co-operators, so far from objecting to this plan (which consists of taking an extra halfpenny out of their pockets in order to restore the same halfpenny six months later), rather take a pride in it, and press for its adoption in their general meetings. The fact is, as we shall see further on, they find in this plan a means of compulsory thrift.¹ However, this system of raising prices has

¹ On the subject of Belgian societies, M. Varlez writes in a report on "*Social Economy in Belgium*" for the Paris Exhibition of 1900, as follows: "The fantastic system of paying 30 centimes for an article (bread) which everyone knows to be only worth 20, has become so ingrained a habit that the working classes in certain towns do not wish to give it up. On various occasions it has been proposed to the members of co-operative societies to lower the price of bread. They declined positively as they find this mode of saving both easy and efficacious."

some serious disadvantages, which we shall indicate later, notably that of shutting the door of co-operation in the face of the poorest class. On the other hand, we must recognise that this exaggeration of the Rochdale principle implies a strong enthusiasm for co-operation. I see in it a robust faith in the power of co-operation. In countries where such a faith scarcely exists, as in France, a co-operative society which attempted to sell above the current price would hardly find a supporter, no matter what bonus were returned. Societies which practise a mixed system of selling at a price slightly lower than the current price in order to attract customers but nevertheless sufficient to allow a certain margin of profit, which can be employed in one or other of the ways which we shall indicate later, are much more numerous, particularly in France. The essential thing is to make co-operators understand that they must choose, and that they cannot have the advantages both of low prices and of large dividends. If they wish to extend their movement to the poor they must give up their big dividends and sell at cheap rates, always leaving, however, a small margin for profit, say 5 per cent.

The complaint has been made in England that consumers' co-operation is only intended for the well-to-do working classes, and remains inaccessible for the more needy,¹ and the Women's Co-operative Guild (of which more hereafter), is trying to lead the co-operative movement in the direction of lower prices. But this is not easy, because mere lowness of price is not sufficient to attract a poor clientèle; it is also imperative to stock goods of an inferior quality, because, unfortunately, these are the only

¹ An Englishman has said, "The truth is that co-operation only saves those who are already converted." This may be, but there is now no longer the necessity of making co-operation a mere work of salvation. It is rather a work of mutual aid. For social institutions, as well as for individuals, there is a law of division of labour, which must be respected.

goods which the casual and unskilled workers can afford to buy with their resources. And co-operative societies hold it as a point of honour to keep only goods of the first quality.

(2) SALES FOR CASH.

The second rule for sales is sale for cash. For this there are both economic and moral reasons: First, economic reasons, because every establishment which gives credit must raise its prices, or it risks failure. In fact, on the one hand, it is certain to lose some of its credit, and, on the other, being obliged by selling on credit to buy on credit from the wholesalers, it must buy under less advantageous conditions. It must have a larger capital, as it is unable to turn it over rapidly. A co-operative society ought not to put itself into such an inferior position. Secondly, moral reasons, because it is immoral to make the good customers, *i.e.*, the scrupulous members, support the insolvency of those who do not pay their debts, under the guise of raised prices. Besides, the habit of buying on credit constitutes a veritable servitude for any workman's family which gets caught in its meshes. The word servitude is not exaggerated, for if a man is in debt to his grocer or his baker he cannot complain of the prices, the weights, or the quality of the goods supplied, nor can he go and deal elsewhere; he must perforce accept everything for fear of his account being closed. And if he sees no chance of freeing himself from the debt he gives up hope, breaks up his home, and leaves the locality secretly.

Even for the well-to-do purchasers who always pay up in the end buying on the credit system is a detestable habit, for nothing encourages useless expenditure like the opportunity of being able to buy without money. Traders are well aware of this, and therefore are in favour of the credit system. True, they themselves are often the victims of the habits they have encouraged in their customers. We have often seen milliners, dressmakers, restaurant keepers, obliged to close down their businesses, unable to meet their obligations,

even with very rich clients on their books.¹ It is therefore not only in its own interest, but in that of the labouring population also, that the co-operative society should make a rule of sale on a ready cash basis, both as a means of education and of emancipating the poor from this wretched form of dependence.

Gladstone, the illustrious statesman, viewed this as the greatest virtue of the consumers' society. Nevertheless, it is necessary to say that this rule is not always observed and that a large number of societies, even in England, sell on credit, and this number is increasing. However, the total sums due only represent 1·5 per cent. of the gross sales, so there is no great cause for alarm. Undoubtedly the temptation is great. On the one hand, a feeling of humanity makes it difficult for the society to refuse bread to its necessitous member, and, on the other hand, there is always the hope of fighting the traders by attracting their clients through the same advantages. But it is a bad method of vanquishing an adversary to imitate or borrow his bad qualities; such tactics may be commercial, they are certainly not co-operative. The worst evil is when a co-operative society uses the sale on credit as a means of enticing away the members of a society which sells only for cash. This is self-evident.

If the working population of a locality is really reduced to living from day to day, and has not the ready money to make its purchases, if it is obliged to wait for its fortnight's wage to be able to pay for its food, it would be better to form near the distributive society a loan society, either philanthropic, or preferably a mutual aid society, which could make advances to the necessitous workman. These loans could be made by taking the member's share pass-book as a guarantee, or by accepting the security of one or two of his friends, or even by making the loan a debt of honour, where

¹ Large fancy goods warehouses make a rule of cash sales only, but small shops can only hold their customers by offering them the bribe of credit.

the member is worthy of confidence. Some societies have tried these systems.

When a society starts on the perilous path of selling on credit it is absolutely essential to impose certain rules. It may limit the credit to a certain sum, generally to the amount of the 'shares held' by the member, which will serve as a guarantee. Or it may only give credit for goods of a durable nature, such as furniture. In this case, selling on credit, or at least payment by instalments, may be justifiable, the ultimate expenditure being greater. We know that one large business house in France has made a speciality of selling furniture on the instalment system, and the abuses of the system are not as great as we are told.¹ As regards bread, rather than sell it on credit it would be better to give it gratuitously, on the member's fulfilling certain conditions as specified in the rules—when work is interrupted and when unforeseen misfortunes occur, &c. This is what the Belgian societies do; they give quantities of bread, proportionate in their value to the purchases previously made by the member.

We see that in Belgium the society not only refuses credit to its members, but that, on the contrary, it is the members themselves who give credit, by buying counters in advance, whereby they can obtain bread for a week or a fortnight. An excellent way of compelling the workmen to be provident!

(3) SELLING TO THE PUBLIC.

The third question which arises *à propos* of sale is that of deciding whether a society should sell to its members only, or to the general public. There is no doubt that selling to the public is outside the sphere of co-operation. One might even say that it is outside its very definition, because when a

¹ They have even rendered a national service by enabling young people to marry and set up a home without having to wait until they have saved enough money to buy furniture.

society sells to the public it can no longer say that its object is "to provide for the needs of its members." Thus, German law, considering that sale to non-members is incompatible with the essential character of co-operation, has prohibited it under severe penalties. (Laws of 1st May, 1889, and 12th August, 1896.) This regulation must be posted up in the societies' shops.

The Rochdale Pioneers sold to the public, but in order to avoid the reproach, which they themselves levelled at the private trader, namely, that of exploiting the public by making profit out of them, they adopted the method of giving the non-members who dealt with their society a bonus or dividend at half the rate of that returned to members, placing the surplus in the reserve fund.¹ Perhaps it may be said: Why do you not give the public the full amount of the dividend on their purchases, or at least a sum equal to that of the members, thereby abolishing all exploitation? But if this were done, the public—enjoying the same advantages as the members without having their responsibilities (shares, administration, &c.)—would have no inducement to join the society, and thus the aim of co-operation, which is to attract as many members as possible, would be manifestly diverted.

This ingenious Rochdale rule of sale to the non-member with limited participation in the dividends has been adopted by the majority of English consumers' societies. On the Continent there is more diversity. Sale to the public is generally practised in Russia, Spain, Switzerland,² Belgium,

¹ This rule is not absolute everywhere. Some societies give the non-member buyers a dividend at quarter rate only. Others, on the contrary, allow them a three-quarter rate. There are even some (at least that of Darwen) which give to non-member purchasers the same dividend as that given to members—an entirely unwarrantable generosity, as we have said above.

² It should be said, however, that in Switzerland societies are gradually giving up selling to the public. In Italy, the heads of the co-operative movement are trying, on the contrary, to encourage it.

Holland, Italy, and in France, since in the last-named country the co-operative societies have been put on the same footing as the traders in the matter of the imposition of taxes. (See Chapter XIII.)¹

The system of sale to the public is most generally preferred:² First, because it is believed that selling to the non-member is the most efficacious means of propaganda on behalf of co-operation; secondly, because according as it increases the takings of the society so it enables the society to reduce its working expenses, to increase the rapidity of its turnover, and, finally, to enlarge its spheres of operation. If it is the ambition of co-operation to take the place of ordinary traders it will have to enter the lists by carrying war into the enemy's camp.

But it must be admitted that those co-operators who are hostile to the system of sale to the public are not without excellent arguments. In the first place they hold it as a point of honour not to be mistaken for traders, and for that reason wish to avoid doing as the latter do. And they believe that the habit of selling to the public would have the result of developing the mercantile spirit in co-operators, and the love of money, to which they are already too much inclined. Many co-operators even fear that selling to the public kills the co-operative spirit completely and transforms the co-operators into traders.

¹ In France up to the Act of 1905 co-operative societies were treated differently in the matter of taxation, according as to whether they did or did not sell to the public, only the former societies having to pay for their trade license, the latter being exempt. But, as we shall see later on, they are all now treated similarly—at least, those which have retail stores.

² Both in France and in Switzerland this question of sale to the public has been the subject of endless discussions. In France the two opinions are equally balanced. The Co-operative Congress at Limoges in 1907 allowed sale to the general public, but more as a matter of toleration, and under the condition that the surplus arising from sales to the public should not be distributed among the members, but be employed for propaganda, for education, or for any other work of general interest.

These apprehensions would, doubtless, be justified if co-operators were in the habit of benefiting themselves by the profits accruing through sales to non-members. This reproach cannot be laid to their charge if they are faithful to the Rochdale rule, and give back to non-members a part of the dividends due to them and place the surplus in the society's reserve fund for the development of the society.¹ We must not forget, however, that the reserve fund belongs to the members and must return to them in the event of the dissolution of the society, and that, consequently, everything that is put into the reserve fund is to their indirect benefit. Even such advantages as works of solidarity, benefit clubs, education, recreation, &c., profit the members in the long run. To do away with all appearance of exploitation of the public it would be better to apply the profits accruing to the society from sales to non-members—or at least the part which is not returned to them—towards some work of public utility outside the society. But then, there should be a mutual arrangement for this, because if each society were to support some different public institution, such scattered expenditure would not have any appreciable results.

To sum up, selling to the public should be allowed only as a means of attracting members and making the society known to the public, and not as a permanent practice. Every purchaser should be, if not actually a member, at least a candidate for membership. In every place where this principle is understood and applied the sale to non-members is a negligible quantity—4 per cent. to 5 per cent. of the total sales in England, 7 per cent. to 8 per cent. in France.² In

¹ This system, however, entails a somewhat complicated system of book-keeping, because two separate accounts have to be kept, one for members and one for non-members, and an account must be opened for each purchase, even though it be a solitary one.

² We say 8 per cent. on the total turnover or sales, that comprises all the societies, even those who do not sell to non-members; but if we only take into consideration those which do, then the proportion of sales to the public is much higher. According to the investigation

fact, these purchasers very soon pass from the category of non-members to that of members. This is even compulsory, for, instead of paying a part of the dividend to non-members (with which they would probably be content and not trouble about becoming members), this part of their bonus is retained in the society and registered to their credit, so that they automatically become members.

Unfortunately, there are societies which, so far from wishing to convert the non-member purchaser into a member, ask nothing better than to leave him outside the participation of dividends, so that the latter may become larger. Such is the case in a certain number of societies in France,¹ and still more so in Spain. At Bordeaux, the co-operative societies reckon that nearly one-third of their sales are to the general public. At Barcelona, in Spain, there are societies where one sees workmen-members receiving from £12 to £14 a year in dividends arising from the sales made to their non-member comrades, whom they induce to come to their shop as customers. It is somewhat the same system as that of workmen who sub-let a room or a bed to comrades poorer than themselves, and make a profit at their expense.

It may also be said that the conversion of a non-member into a member is hindered, not by the spirit of avarice on the part of the society, but by the indifference of the purchaser. In order to combat this grievous inertia of the public, a good number of French societies have created a category inter-

made by the Ministry of Labour, the proportion of societies selling to the public is 38 per cent., and the proportion of sales to the public in these societies is 21 per cent.

¹ This explains a fact which at first sight seems disconcerting. We see, for example, in the Vosges district, a society of seven members which did a retail trade of £1,964 in 1913. Is it possible that each member's trade is £280, that is, about 20 times the average of French co-operators? Certainly not, but 95 per cent. of these sales are made to strangers. They may not even come to the shop, but buy second-hand from the members. Such are societies of workmen-traders.

mediate between non-members and members, that of "adherents." These are reckoned as members in all the statistics, although they are not legally so, not having paid for or even subscribed for shares. There is only a minimum entrance fee demanded of them, generally one of 1s. 6d. They cannot participate in the management of the society, and have no place at the meetings; nevertheless, they generally receive the same percentage of bonus as the members. This is a method of attracting those workmen to the society who are not enthusiastic, or who have not means enough to subscribe for a share.¹

¹ This system (which establishes two classes of members, superior and inferior), cannot be recommended, because it is anti-democratic and anti-co-operative. There are even some societies where the "adherent" cannot become a member as the number of shares is limited, as, for example, that of the Civil Employees of the Seine.



CHAPTER VI.

The Division of Profits.

SINCE in accordance with the rules laid down in the preceding chapter, the co-operative society selling at current prices ought to make profits, it remains to be seen what is the best way of using these profits. This is one of the fundamental questions of co-operation. We have already said (*see page 15*) that the master stroke of genius of the Rochdale Pioneers was the discovery of exactly that method of using profits which has been the chief cause of the success of consumers' co-operation, namely, the division of profits among all the members in proportion to the amount of their individual purchases.¹

We must recognise that it is the application of this rule which has ensured the successful development of consumers' societies, since it gives to each member a reward proportionate to his co-operative zeal, to his loyalty to his shop. Besides, it is founded on one of the most certain of economic laws, the law that the success of a business enterprise depends less on its capital than on its customers. It is therefore just that the profits should belong to those who by their acts ensure the prosperity of the society.

But it must be admitted that the Rochdale co-operators, although disciples of Owen, showed themselves to be thorough individualists and made an appeal to personal interests the great motive force of their movement. Still, this

¹ The principle of sale at current price, and consequently of a profit to be gained, was promulgated before the time of the Pioneers at a co-operative congress held during Owen's lifetime, in 1833. But the profits thus to be realised by the society ought to be retained by it and dedicated exclusively to the development of the society itself. The original idea was to give the profits back to the members. (*See "Industrial Co-operation,"* by Miss Catherine Webb.)

rule is none the less a new and wholly revolutionary principle in our economic organisation, because it is no small thing, either in fact or in theory, to lay down a proposition that capital has never any right to profits.¹ It is nothing less than the destruction of capital, or at least its reduction to the position of a mere factor in production; it amounts, in fact, to a decision that all of the profit which capital has regarded as its legitimate share should be restored to those from whom it is taken, and that share capital should be reduced to the position of debenture stock, with a rate of interest fixed at the minimum at which its services can be hired; that is to say, that it shall be treated exactly as capital itself has treated labour.

It goes even further than this; it is not merely taking profit from one person and giving it to others. The transfer of profits from the capitalist to the consumer is actually the abolition of profits, because to say that profits shall be returned to those from whom they were taken is obviously abolishing them. This is clearly expressed by the French term which is used to designate these so-called profits. They are never called by that name, but are called bonuses, repayments, or, better still, overcharges (*trop perçus*). In England they used to be called dividends, but are to-day called surpluses.*

It is a way of saying to the consuming member: "We have charged a little too much, that is to say, more than the fair price, for various reasons, either to help you to save, or to give you a pleasant surprise, but the surplus we have taken we now return to you; here it is!"

The elimination of profits means the establishment of a state of society where everything is sold at cost price, that is to say, at the price which exactly represents the sum

¹ So much the more severe, because capital is deprived thereby of truly enormous profits. (*See* Chapter VIII.)

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The word dividend is still widely used by English co-operators.

of wealth and labour which it has absorbed; that would be nothing less than to realise the dream of all the socialists since Owen, the initiator of co-operation. It may also be said, without paradox, that it would be the realisation of the ideal of all the economists of the liberal school, for, did not these aim at a perfect state of free competition which could have no other result than to reduce the rate of profits to zero? In fact, all competition tends to bring the selling price closer to the cost price and consequently to reduce profits. The manufacturers know their business! This law cannot act in the present economic conditions, because a thousand obstacles under the form of legal or actual monopolies obstruct it, but if under an imaginary régime of absolutely free competition all these obstacles were removed, the sale price and the cost price would be identical. So that, paradoxical as such an assertion appears, it may be said that if co-operation were universal the end which is vainly imagined under free competition would be attained.¹

In order to calculate the amount returned to each member, it is necessary, first of all, to know exactly the amount of his purchases. For this purpose, either a special account is opened for each member, or all his purchases are entered in a pass book, which he has to bring each time he goes to the shop and to return at the time when the accounts are closed, or else each purchaser is given a docket on which the total price has been printed. We need not discuss the technical advantages of these different methods.

¹ See the chapter *Coopération ou Compétition* in our book *Coopération*. M. Walras declares emphatically that, under a régime of open competition the margin of profit is zero. There is, however, this difference between socialists and economists, as far as the abolition of profits is concerned, that the former include interest in this abolition, whereas economists see in interest a necessary element in the cost of production, which should survive the abolition of profit. As for co-operators, they hesitate between these two theories, but the majority are generally in agreement with the economists. (See later, Chapter VIII.)

Once the total purchases are known the bonus remains to be calculated. Generally, the proportion between the gross total of sales and the net profits realised is taken, and this proportion is paid on the purchases of each member. Thus, if a society sold a million pounds' worth of goods and made £150,000 net profit, or 15 per cent., the member who has bought £100 worth of goods has a right to £15 bonus. But the profits vary considerably according to the different articles sold. There are, for example, some goods, such as sugar, upon which little or no profit is made; others, such as meat, upon which there is often a loss; and others, such as preserves, upon which the profit is high. As a result, the member who only bought the goods which were sold without profit or at a loss would be very much benefited by such a division of dividend.

To avoid this difficulty some societies make a rule of fixing the sale price of each article at, for example, 20 per cent. above the cost price in order to make the same profit on each article. In these circumstances the prices, being fixed automatically, are sometimes much above and sometimes much below the current local prices, and as a rule unscrupulous members yield to the temptation of buying from the co-operative store only those articles which are sold below current prices, leaving on its hands those which are sold above market rates, because they can buy these cheaper at the ordinary shop.

Is there any need for thus seeking to equalise the advantages which members derive from the division of the bonus? We think not. The apparent injustice is, on the contrary, a striking application of the law of solidarity which ought to govern the societies. In fact, it is generally on articles of luxury that the profits are highest, whilst they are lowest on articles of prime necessity. Thus the poor members benefit from the purchases of the rich, and this is as it should be.

In what form are the bonuses distributed amongst the

members? In money, according to the Rochdale rule, which is generally followed. The Belgian societies have put into practice another system, which is that of paying the bonus in the form of dockets which may be exchanged for goods at the co-operative shop. The advantage of this system is that the member cannot go outside the society to its rivals or to the public-house to spend the money made by the society; by this means the turnover of the society is increased each year.

Nevertheless this system is not to be recommended,¹ neither from the economic point of view, because it forces the member to increase his consumption, since he cannot use his bonus except by increasing his expenses, nor from the moral point of view, because it re-introduces for the benefit of the co-operative societies those very acts, such as the practice of shopkeepers who give their clients "discount stamps," which are convertible into goods in their own shops, which have been so strongly blamed in private businesses. It compels the workman to spend all his wages in the social shop, and does not give him the satisfaction of being able to spend a single coin freely. Money implies the liberty of spending; it can no doubt be misused, but like all liberty its use can be learned only by practice and not by a kind of tutelage.

The half-yearly dividend makes a very appreciable increase of revenue for a working-class family, and is greatly welcomed by the house-keeper. I know very well that those who disparage co-operation, and who mock at its ambitions, say, "What does it give? Taking what it can give, even where co-operation has had its greatest success—in England—the £13 millions of bonuses (with deduction made for interest, as it should be) divided among three million co-

¹ A German law of 1896 prohibits co-operative shops, as well as *économats* and traders, from issuing tickets or counters payable in goods.

operators, is equal to £4. 7s. 6d. per family. That will not change the condition of the working classes. A rise of pay gained by a good trade union organisation or by collective bargaining could give as much."

But this £4. 7s. 6d. is only an average. It is not surprising that the average should be small if one considers : (1) That among the consumers' societies there are many which do not set themselves out to increase their members' incomes, but simply aim at selling at a low price, or have one of the various other aims which we shall consider later ; (2) That among the three million co-operators there are many who are only co-operators in name, and, since they never go to the shop, obtain no bonus. It is the nature and honour of free social institutions that they can be useful only to those who wish and know how to use them, and they cannot be asked to give their services to those who do not want them. But, if instead of taking the general average, we find how much increase in income certain members in certain societies can gain, we shall find results which are far from negligible.

Thus, according to an enquiry made a few years ago in Britain, we find in the Perth Society one member receiving £264 in 26 years, which is equal to £10 a year, another in the same society receiving £208, also in 26 years, which is equal to £8 a year. In the Manchester and Salford Society a member received £360 in 18 years, which is £20 a year. Probably this member was a highly-paid clerk, not an artisan, but that does not affect the question.¹

The figures for France are not known, as the societies do not state their bonuses, but it must be admitted that in France—for reasons which we shall give later—the bonuses distributed are very much lower ; they hardly ever amount to £4, and are often less. Still they are benefits to small house-

¹ A recent number of the *Co-operative News* cites the case of a member of the Newmains (Lanark) Society, who in 26 years received £944. We in France are a long way behind these figures.

holds, as is proved by the discontent expressed by the members if in any year there should be no bonus.¹

The amount of extra money divided among the members depends upon somewhat complex conditons :

(1) It obviously depends upon the good management of the society. It is very evident that if the society is badly managed it will suffer the fate of all badly-managed businesses, it will not make any profits, and consequently will have nothing to distribute. When a society pays no dividend or a small dividend it may be on principle, as we shall see later; but it may be, and more often is, simply owing to incapacity, bad management, bad accountancy, dishonest employees, undue increase of running expenses, and lack of experience in buying, supplemented by the absence of a wholesale society, &c. (See the chapter on the causes of success and failure of societies.)

(2) The rate of dividend also depends upon the loyalty of the member in using his co-operative shop. The loyalty of co-operators, above all that of their wives, who, in fact, have entire charge of the purchases of the household, varies greatly. Even in the most active societies there is a large number of members who only deal at rare intervals, either because of their distance from the shop, or from

¹ M. Barriol, a statistician, has published some particularly illuminating calculations. They deal with the supplying of a family of co-operators with provisions before the war. This family belonged to a Parisian co-operative society; their total expenditure was £96. At the prices marked in Potin's catalogue the total cost of the articles in this domestic budget would have reached £108. Therefore, the saving effected by this family amounted to £12. If we add to this the 5 per cent. dividend distributed by this co-operative society, namely, £4. 16s. (and, if so desired, the 3 per cent. collected for the social work of the society, *i.e.*, £2. 17s. 7d.), we see that there has been a saving to the amount of £19. 13s. 7d. realised by this co-operative household. The difference would be still greater if instead of making the comparison with the prices of the large Parisian grocery store we took those of the grocers in the working-class quarters. Of course, it is evident that in this case we are dealing with a very well-paid workman's household, as is proved by the figure of £96 in purchases, which must mean an income of at least £200 in pre-war values.

apathy, or, from the commonest of all motives, because their wives prefer to buy things from the "grocer round the corner."¹

There are societies which seek to make loyalty compulsory, by excluding any member who has not purchased during the year, or the half year, goods to a certain minimum value.² But this rule, although it is statutory, is very

¹ According to calculations made by Cernesson as regards all the Parisian societies (*Revue des Deux-Mondes*, 15th October, 1908), the average purchases per member amounted to £10. 14s. 4d. We went through these calculations, taking the four most important societies from those belonging to the Federation and of socialist tendency, and, as we foresaw, we obtained a remarkably higher result—£23. 7s. 2d. (in 1913). Nevertheless, this figure is still much less than it ought to be, because it hardly represents a quarter of the wages of a workman's family in Paris, and the societies in Paris offer the most varied assortment of goods. If the members really did their duty loyally as members, they could double or treble the amount of their purchases. In the "professional" co-operative societies of workers—societies formed of clerks, &c.—the average purchase per member is considerable, because their incomes are larger, and also because they are more regular in their purchases.

The following table shows the average purchases per member in various countries before the war:—

	£	s.	d.
England	29	4	0
Finland	25	4	0
Denmark	24	0	0
Switzerland	20	17	0
Germany	15	7	0
France	14	12	0

As these figures are obtained by dividing the amount of sales by the number of members (*see* Table, page 30) it follows that in the countries where the societies sell to the public the average purchases per member is increased by the sum sold to the public, as the two sums cannot be distinguished. These averages, then, are not strictly comparable. Thus, Germany—where sale to non-members is prohibited—would find herself handicapped, if she had not the advantage that only her most important societies were chosen as examples, those in the Table, page 34.

² To become a member of the Central Council of the new French Federation one must be able to guarantee having made the required minimum amount of purchases at one's own society, that is, if there is a statutory minimum. The Siberian co-operative societies have a different form of compulsion. Any member who does not reach the

seldom applied, because it would have the effect of excluding too many members in each year. The loyalty of members is a matter of education, not of coercion.

(3) Further, success is dependent in part upon the capacity of the shop to supply all the needs of its members. If it only supplies bread or groceries it is obvious that the total consumption of the member—however zealous he may be, though he buys up to the maximum of his possible consumption—and therefore his total bonus, will be very limited. If, on the other hand, the co-operative shop sells all possible articles, it is clear that the member, having no temptation to go elsewhere, can spend in it nearly his whole income, and, in consequence of this, gain the benefit of extra income from all the branches of his family budget.

It is partly for this reason that in Britain the average of purchases per member is far higher than that of any other country, while we know that in France nearly one-half of the societies only sell bread while the other half only sell groceries.

(4) The absence of competition is another factor. If there is no shop other than the co-operative society in the locality—as is sometimes the case where co-operative societies are attached to large works or mines—it is very clear that the worker will buy there everything he needs. Thus, in the Society of Anzin (a great French colliery) the average of members' purchases is more than double the general average, being about £32, bringing back £6 in bonuses, or the equivalent of a month's pay.

(5) It also depends partly on the prices at which goods are sold, for it is obvious that, other things being equal, the rate of the bonus to be distributed will depend upon sale

required minimum of purchases is liable to a fine of £1. In fact, the average purchases per member has, as was natural, risen since 1914 to £41 in Britain, and £20 in France, &c., but if the depreciation of money is taken into account it may be said that the average purchases, measured in quantities rather than values, has fallen.

prices. The question of the price at which goods should be sold has been raised in all the Co-operative Congresses.

The lowest price, that is to say, the cost price, is charged at the two extremities of the scale: First, in those societies whose members, coming from the very poorest classes, have first to think of eating before they can think of saving or bonuses, and, secondly, in the societies of professional men who have to be economical, but who do not bother about small bonuses.

High prices, that is to say, prices above prices current in outside establishments, are favoured in districts which are strongly co-operative, and which can equally well be socialist or bourgeois. The difference between the two types of society lies in the object of employment of the profit obtained by increasing prices. The object of the bourgeois societies is to give each member the maximum individual return, and they pride themselves in distributing 20 per cent., or, even like some British societies, 25 per cent. in bonuses. In the socialist societies, such as the Belgian co-operative societies, the object is to provide money for works of social solidarity, and even to contribute financial support to their political party without disdaining, as one may well believe, individual sharing. Still, there is to-day a tendency to re-act against high prices, and to be satisfied with moderate dividends. High prices make co-operation inaccessible to the poorest classes, and often have the effect of creating unfortunate rivalries between co-operative societies in the same town, since each one tries to attract members to itself through their appetites for a larger dividend, and finally pervert the co-operative spirit by bringing in the spirit of gain, and thus work altogether against co-operative education.

In England, the question of what is understood by "a good dividend," and by what standard it should be measured, is often debated. It must be answered that a good dividend is one which is obtained solely by good management, and

on the contrary, that a dividend, however high it may be, is bad if it is only obtained by one of the four following means—raising the prices above current prices, lowering wages below the trades union level, elimination of contributions to works of general utility, or the abolition or great reduction of the part which ought to be set aside for reserves and depreciations.¹

What should the member do with this addition to his income? It is possible that he spends it, and in this case he draws from it no advantage other than a gratuitous increase in his consumption—one can name societies in Paris where the bonus, as soon as received, has been used for a little "spree,"—but if it be a fairly round sum—some bank notes, or at least a few pieces of gold—and if the co-operative spirit is sufficiently developed, it is likely that this sum will not be spent in the public-house, but will be used for some extraordinary expense, such as the purchase of furniture²—this is the commonest form among English co-operators, who are proud of their homes—the payment of some old debt, the payment of the doctor's bill in case of sickness, the marriage of children, &c. "Extraordinary expenses" come into every life, however simple, just as into public finance, and in order to meet these a budget of extraordinary receipts should be kept, as well as one for ordinary expenses. Since the workman generally does not have any extraordinary receipts, his only resource is to run into debt.

¹ In Britain the average of dividends is 13·5 per cent., but according to general opinion this is too high. In Switzerland the average is only 7 per cent. In France it generally does not reach 5 per cent. There is, however, a society at St. Remy sur Avre, in Normandy, which distributes 17 per cent., but it is composed almost exclusively of farmers.

² When visiting the enormous warehouses of the Co-operative Wholesale Society in Manchester we were surprised to see relatively elegant and expensive furniture on sale, such as wardrobes with mirrors, cabinet dressing-tables, baths with gas heaters, and even pianos. Being astonished that such furniture could be within the reach of the income of a working-man, we were told that these things were bought at the time of the distribution of dividends. Of course, they are often bought by principal employees and other well-paid co-operators.

Co-operation brings him this extraordinary income in the form of the bonus.

If he has the good fortune not to have to meet any extraordinary expenses he can add this extra money to his savings;¹ he finds it a ready means of saving, and this, therefore, is an important object of co-operation, and one which economists praise above all; and for a long time in France, as in England, they have recommended that no other aim should be sought.

It should be remarked that this saving has the wonderful property that it has not been made at the cost of privation. It is the only means of saving of which this can be said. Economists consider saving under the word abstinence, and, in fact, it seems a contradiction in terms to say one can save without depriving oneself of anything. Such is, however, the squaring of the circle which co-operation has achieved, in the neatest possible manner, by that solution which is called "saving by spending." It should be noted that this saving is not only easy, but that it becomes compulsory and even automatic each time the bonus, instead of being paid in cash to the member, is retained and credited to his account until a certain sum is reached. That is the rule followed in nearly every co-operative society where the members have paid only one-tenth of the value of their shares on entering, or where they have merely paid an entrance fee. Their share of the bonus is retained from half-year to half-year until it has reached a sum equal to the value of the share subscribed for, or to be subscribed for.²

¹ This is what prudent co-operators in Britain do. Among those we mentioned (page 60) the one who received £264 left £88 in the society, and he who had received £360 left £60 in the society. The capital which is left in the society in the form of loans or share subscriptions is estimated to be about one-third of the annual profits (which are £13,000,000). The gross total of these accumulated savings is now nearly £60,000,000.

² This method of enforced thrift is most successful in the Schulze Delitzsch co-operative credit societies and the English and American co-operative building societies, because the value of the shares is usually fixed rather high (£20 to £40) precisely with this intention.

Once a member has got into the habit of seeing his bonus kept in the common fund he very easily forms the habit of leaving it there of his own free will, even after his shares are fully paid up and the retention of the bonus is no longer compulsory. In this way the consumers' society acts as a savings bank.

One of the methods of saving which is most appreciated by co-operators is that of acquiring a house by annual payment. We shall discuss this later on.

There is another form of saving which is particularly needed by workers, that is insurance against sickness, old age, and unemployment; I do not say insurance against accidents, because in most countries the employer is liable for compensation in such cases. The worker who wishes to guard against these risks has to join either a mutual aid society or a trade union, if not both at the same time, and to pay to each subscriptions which form a fairly heavy tax on the income of the worker. Well! the bonus gained from the consumers' society will provide money enough to meet such misfortunes, for, by a happy compensation, while other forms of association cost money, this one brings it in. M. Cheysson has calculated that the premium to be paid for insurance against the five risks to which working-class families are exposed—sickness, incapacity, old age, unemployment, premature death—did not exceed £2 in all, but this sum of £2 can easily be obtained by affiliation to a consumers' society, even in France; it only represents a bonus of 5 per cent. on a total purchase of £40. M. Cheysson set himself to advocate this means of employing bonuses, as he saw in it the saving of mutual benefit societies. We do not object to this, provided that it is left to the co-operator himself to use his bonus in this way; but if it is the co-operative society which, owing to lack of confidence in the spirit of foresight among its members, wishes to pay the bonuses to mutual aid societies directly, then we should have serious objections to the system, because in that case co-operative societies would

only be cows to be milked by mutual aid societies! It is the duty of co-operation to keep its resources for its own ends and not to serve as the instrument of other organisations.

It is also curious to note that on this point economists of the "saving" school meet socialists, who also condemn the division of bonuses among individuals, in theory at least, and wish to consecrate them to social ends. (See the last chapter, "Co-operation and Socialism.")

When a society divides the whole of its profits, except that portion which is by law devoted to a reserve, among its members, one may think that it pays too much attention to the interests of the individual and is not unlike a purely capitalist society. One expects that a co-operative society should give some attention to a loftier and more social purpose. The Rochdale Pioneers understood this well, as is testified by their excellent act in devoting by their rules $2\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. of their bonus to education. If all the English societies had conformed to this rule it would have formed a fund for popular instruction which would be far from negligible, because, on a total of £13,200,000 of profits, this tax would have realised more than £320,000 a year.¹

In reality, no English society, as far as we know, has had the courage to put into force the Pioneer's rate, not even the Society called the Rochdale Pioneers!^{2*} The total sum

¹ It is true that when the Pioneers established their budget for educational purposes, public education did not exist in England; it was only given in private establishments, principally religious. Nowadays, funds for education are less urgent, as it is provided by the State. But the idea of the Pioneers was not merely that of general education, but one of co-operative instruction also: they wished to mould new generations of co-operators. Now this necessity is more urgent than ever, in England and elsewhere.

(i.e., all the Out of nearly £80,000 profits in 1912 they only set aside £800 to 17 p. per 1,000) and £240 for various undertakings, and distributed the balance among the members, which was a proportion of from 16 cent. on their purchases. Leeds is one of the societies which it is the largest most largely to education (more than £2,000). Of course, much on edu. ggest society of all; but perhaps it is because it spends so cation that it has become so strong. (* See page 69.)

devoted to education by British co-operators does not reach £120,000 or less than 1 per cent. In all their Congresses, and in their papers, British co-operators complain of the small proportion of their funds which societies devote to education, which proportion, instead of growing, is diminishing.† One of them has said that the dividend divided among the members ought not to exceed 6 or 7 per cent., and that all the rest (that is, about an equal part, as the average rate of dividend is 13·5 per cent.) ought to go to the education fund. "Education," said Holyoake, "is the basis of all our progress." Still, English societies do a great deal compared with those of other countries, and notably of France, where the education grant was zero in almost all the societies.¹

Co-operative education begins among the children, but it also concerns itself with adults. It has for its object special co-operative education—organisation, history, services rendered—and also general instruction; to make good co-operators one must first make men.² Prize competitions are organised among the children, and the best compositions

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—The Rochdale Pioneers' Society reduced their grant for educational purposes from 2½ per cent. to 1¼ per cent. in 1904. In 1914, out of 802 societies making grants for educational purposes, 77 made regular grants, based on profits, of 2½ per cent. or more. (*See Reports of the General Co-operative Survey Committee.*)

† EDITOR'S NOTE.—This is no longer the case. *See Reports of the General Co-operative Survey Committee.*

¹ If this was true of the societies it is not true of the *Fédération Nationale Française*, which has lately made a grant of Fr. 8,000 to create a Chair of Co-operation at the *Collège de France*.

² "We must not reduce education merely to teaching the history and principles of co-operation. It would be a narrow and selfish point of view to say that the money spent on education must be employed solely for the development of co-operation and to make good co-operators. . . . It is necessary that our members become honourable and useful men and women, and then we shall have no need to seek special agents for our defence in public bodies." (Speech of Mr. Taylor, member of the Leeds Society's Educational Committee, *Co-operative News*, 21st October, 1899.)

are published in the co-operative papers. Educational committees are formed by the societies, or by the Co-operative Union, and scholarships are given enabling members to attend "summer meetings" at Oxford, Cambridge, or Edinburgh* (£5 to £6 for a stay of a fortnight), including a series of ten or twelve lectures on a given subject, or even scholarships tenable at one of the colleges of the University. But these scholarships do not give great satisfaction, since they have for their result the creation of "bourgeois" out of a few young workmen; it would be preferable to attempt to found a college specially for the sons of co-operators.† There are also numerous conferences, and, it goes without saying, libraries, which are the more useful in that books are very expensive in England.

It is true that recreation—the border line between which and education is not easily defined—absorbs rather too large a part—it is said more than a third—of the education fund, notably in the form of teas, pic-nics, concerts, excursions, &c. But these very expenses themselves contribute to develop a good feeling of brotherhood among the members and help to make co-operative societies attractive to the women and the children, who will be the co-operators of to-morrow.

As to the expenditure on solidarity—the English do not fear to say charity—it appears as a not much less considerable amount in the budget of British co-operation (£96,000), although other institutions, such as friendly societies or trade unions, are more specially charged with this expenditure. One should mention the fine convalescent home esta-

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—These scholarships are now tenable at the special Summer Schools organised by the Central Education Committee of the Co-operative Union.

† TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The Co-operative Congress, at Carlisle, in 1919, passed a strong resolution in favour of such a course, and instructed the Central Board of the Co-operative Union to raise a fund of £50,000 for the purpose of establishing a college for co-operators.

blished by the English Wholesale Society on its estate at Roden.^{1*}

In France the co-operative federation has established an education committee, "groups of pupils," and circles, as far as possible one for each society,² which have the charge of keeping the "sacred fire" burning. A few societies have established libraries, and sometimes halls, theatres,³ conference rooms, consultation rooms, dispensaries and gymnasiums, and such societies are called *Maisons du Peuple* (People's Palaces). At the time of the great movement for the Popular Universities a few societies made them grants, but the results which some people expected from this alliance of the two movements have not been realised. In Spain, curious to relate, consumers' societies, although little developed, have done much to establish schools for children—which are remarkably well kept up—and thus to supply the deficiency of secular education in that country much as was done in England at the time of the Pioneers.

In the Belgian societies education has an important place; it is not that a large part of the bonuses is devoted to it, but it is a general influence exercised over the lives of the members by means of meetings, newspapers, conferences, excursions for the members' children—with entertainment in foreign socialist centres, &c.—and also by the anti-drink propaganda, which is one of the most interesting features of Belgian co-operation. Brandy or distilled liquors are not

¹ The expenditure on "solidarity," on the other hand, is a considerable item in the balance sheets of the big French societies. A good proportion of the profits is devoted to it. The *Union des Co-opératives* of Paris gives £3,000 per annum to works of solidarity.

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—Several convalescent homes have now been established by British co-operators.

² There are only about thirty at present.

³ Co-operative societies in France willingly subsidise the choral societies or the musicians whom they engage for their festivals.

A magnificent collection of photographic views for lantern slides (more than 1,000 views of many countries) was made by M. Fabre, one of the founders of the *School of Nîmes*, and was put by him at the service of lecturers.

sold in the Belgian co-operative societies. Unfortunately one cannot say the same for those of France;¹ they have not the same courage. They give as an excuse that if they stopped the sale of alcohol drinking would be in no way reduced, but their members would go to buy dearer and worse drink at public-houses, and this would be worse both for their health and their purses; possibly they would even be lost to the society. Possibly, but if so, so much the worse for them, for to subordinate its moral and educative action to its commercial instinct is to degrade and kill the co-operative movement.

Among the means of education for co-operators, newspapers specially published by co-operative societies must be placed in the first rank. One may even say that the development of the co-operative movement in a country depends in part on the number of subscribers to its publications. In England are found the *Co-operative News*, a weekly paper with a circulation of 125,000, and the smaller monthly paper, *The Wheatsheaf*, with one of 593,000. Switzerland does better still, since this little country has 182,000 subscribers to its principal co-operative paper. There, it should be mentioned, all co-operators are automatically

¹ The Congresses of the *Union Co-opérative*—notably that of Limoges in 1906—have on various occasions passed the resolution:—

“That co-operative societies and federations should do all in their power to suppress the sale of alcohol;

“That drinking places where alcohol is sold should be suppressed;

“That, acting on the resolution of M. de Boyve on co-operative education (a resolution adopted by our Congress), the educational committees make it one of their first cares to explain to co-operators the reasons for the prohibition of alcohol.”

Unfortunately the decisions of these Congresses have no effective sanction.

In Hungary, it appears that brandy is one of the chief articles of sale in co-operative stores; and this is what helps them to fight against the competition of Jewish traders! However, they only sell it by the litre and for ready money, which to some extent may be a deterrent to drunkards.

made subscribers by their respective societies, and the price of their subscription is deducted from their bonuses.

In France we are far behind these figures. The *Action Coopérative*, the organ of the *Fédération Nationale*, does not yet sell 20,000 copies, and barely pays its expenses.¹

Co-operative education, to have any effect, ought to be made available to women, not only for the general reason that it is they who educate the men, but also for the special reason that women have naturally little sympathy with co-operation, although co-operation cannot live without them. There are hardly ever any bachelors among the members of co-operative societies, as they nearly all live in boarding houses. It is therefore necessary to convert the women; it is they who run the household, who make the purchases, who carry the market baskets. As has been stated with much insight, the woman with her basket is as much one of the great types of working humanity as the ploughman with his plough, or the smith with his hammer. But she generally prefers the shop round the corner to the co-operative shop, not only because it is nearer—a matter of no small importance to the tired housekeeper or one who has little free time between her work—but also because she finds there more attention and sometimes small personal discounts which the co-operative system does not permit.

In 1883, the English formed a Co-operative League for Women—now the Women's Co-operative Guild—which has 44,000 members, holds annual congresses, and has a special page in the *Co-operative News*. The Guild devotes itself to active propaganda, above all, to the fight against mercantilist and individualist tendencies inside the movement, and strives to make it easier for the poor to become co-operators. It also claims that women should have a larger part in the

¹ There is also a monthly paper, *L'Émancipation*, founded by our friend de Boyve in 1885, organ of the *School of Nimes*, of which we are now the editor, but this is not solely co-operative.

management of societies.¹ In Holland and in Hungary similar leagues have been formed, and not without success, but an attempt made in France a few years ago, under the auspices of the then Co-operative Union, was a failure.

¹ At the Congress of the International Co-operative Alliance held at Delft, in 1897, the following resolution was passed with acclamation :—

“ The Congress, considering that women have as much interest as men in co-operation, that there are co-operative associations which exclude women as members, and that in others they are admitted as members, but may not be nominated as committee members ;

“ Resolve that any co-operative associations formed in future must be just to women, and that all those which refuse them membership or election as committee members do away with this interdiction the next time they are altering their rules.”

Sometimes, however, co-operative papers express themselves with bitterness about women, as is shown by the following quotation taken from one of them : “ Woman is at once the strength and the weakness of the co-operative movement ; she has no more idea of the true aims of co-operation than has that most individualist of living creatures, the domestic cat.”



CHAPTER VII.

Members.

CO-OPERATIVE societies are like miniature republics, and one of their first principles is the equality of members. To ensure this equality, it is the rule that each member, no matter how many shares he possesses, has one vote only. "One man one vote" is the principle of universal suffrage. This is very different from the system in operation in all capitalist companies, in which each shareholder has a number of votes more or less proportionate to the number of his shares, and in which, indeed, even eligibility for executive functions is often reserved for very large shareholders.¹

Thus, capital, after having been deprived of its right to the profits, is almost deprived of its right of control. If we were to push the application of this principle to its logical conclusion we should only grant the privilege of voting to purchasing members, and give them a number of votes proportionate to the amount of their trade. But the law does not allow this. A society of shareholders can only be governed by the shareholders as such.

The equality of members is further shown in the fact that the later comers into the society join under the same conditions and enjoy the same rights as the first member; they even pay the same sum as share subscription. How very different is the position in ordinary joint-stock companies, where anyone wishing to become a shareholder must buy a

¹ French law permits the limitation of one vote per shareholder at ordinary meetings, but at special meetings, held with the object of altering the rules, according to a recent law (*see* later, Chapter XIII.) each member has the right to as many votes as shares held by him.

The aim of this measure is to protect the large shareholders against a possible coalition of small ones. This may be reasonable in large capitalist companies, but obviously it is quite antagonistic to the co-operative principle.

share, *i.e.*, get one transferred to him by an old shareholder, and if the company is in a flourishing condition he will have to pay a much higher price than the original subscription paid, perhaps ten times as much! This is because in ordinary joint-stock companies the number of shares is limited, whereas in co-operative societies the number is unlimited, and the share register is always open. The law which ensures that a co-operative society shall always be open to new members is not, however, incompatible with rules making special conditions obligatory on members, such as that of belonging to a certain trade.

Co-operative societies which only admit members of the same trade or profession are fairly numerous. Thus, there are societies of railway employees, of petty officials, of officers or workmen from the same factory, for example, the societies of miners of Anzin, or the workmen of Creusot, &c.

Co-operative societies reserved for certain classes have their advantages and disadvantages.

The advantages are that the spirit of solidarity—the “*esprit de corps*”—is much more strongly developed among persons of the same trade than among persons of varied occupations. These societies generally become very strong and stable; they are well under the control of their directors. This is the reason for the success in every country of the large consumers' societies of civil servants, or members of the military and naval services. In London, the two societies which bear the names the *Civil Service Stores* and the *Army and Navy Stores*, in Rome, the *Unione Militare*, in Paris the *Société des Employés Civils de Paris*, &c. (the Society of Civil Servants of Paris and the Department of the Seine), are in the first rank of their respective countries, both in membership and amount of trade.¹

The disadvantage is that these societies generally stand

¹ The co-operative societies of railway employees are becoming more and more numerous in every country, and tend rather to take the place of patronal institutions created by the companies. In France, this has already been done by the companies of the P.L.M. and the

aloof from the co-operative movement proper, because, visualising only economy of distribution, they are not interested in any of the social ends of co-operation and are therefore liable to degenerate into mere commercial enterprises. This, however, does not prevent them from rendering very real service to the class of people for whom they are intended.

Socialists look askance at these consumers' societies of special classes of officials or workers, especially where they consist of workmen or clerks employed by the same man, or the same company: in this case they liken them to disguised *économats*,* and accuse them of being "yellow"—a most unjust imputation, if by it they mean that these societies are subservient to the employer or the company as, on the contrary, they are often centres of opposition. And even though it may be true that these societies are often disposed to sacrifice the general interests of co-operation to their corporate interests, the same may be said of the socialist co-operative societies, which only admit workmen, sometimes only members of trade unions, and sometimes only workmen who belong to the socialist party. This also applies to those societies which only admit those of some one religious

East. It will probably be the same with other companies still working on the "*économat* system," because the law of March 21st, 1910, which abolished the *économats* for fear of the truck system, making an exception for them in the case of railway companies, has attached certain very inconvenient conditions to the working of *économats*, notably that every five years the question of the continuation of the *économat* must be submitted to a referendum of the company's employees.

There are also very prosperous co-operative societies of officers in London, Berlin, Rome, and Petrograd. In France there was one which at first succeeded admirably, but which has since failed, and is now chiefly a club. These societies must not be confused with the military co-operative societies, with which we shall deal further on, which are started for soldiers only, and which cannot be classed as "professional."

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The word *économat* has no equivalent in English. It means a society of a more or less philanthropic character. According to Mr. H. W. Wolff, "an *économat* is a non-co-operative shop, in which prices are kept low and the profit made is sought in doing a large business by popularised methods."

faith. These "red" or "black" associations are open to the same reproach that they level at the "yellow" ones, namely, that of working solely for the benefit of one party, Church, or class, to the exclusion of those who are not of their party, Church, or class. By so doing they belie the character of consumers' co-operation—which, being universal by its very definition, demands from its adherents no other condition than that of being consumers—and by bringing divisions into the co-operative movement, weaken its strength. But we shall return to this question when we are dealing with socialist co-operation.

It is better, then, to avoid co-operative societies of special classes as much as possible, though there are sometimes circumstances in which they become necessary. When it is a question of workshops or mines lying far outside the towns it is necessary to form co-operative societies among workmen of the same factory, there being no other possible members in the district. And as regards railway employees, as the companies allow them special advantages for transport of their provisions—which would not be granted to ordinary traders—it would naturally be impossible for these societies to open their ranks to outsiders.

Of course, freedom of entrance should also carry with it freedom of withdrawal, and this is the general rule, although it is not always easy to apply it in practice.

If a member's liberty to withdraw depends—as in the case of joint-stock companies—on the selling of his share, in other words, on his finding a purchaser, this liberty is greatly limited, because shares in co-operative societies have not the large market possessed by shares of the Bank of France, or large industrial companies; it may be rather difficult therefore to find someone willing to purchase a share or shares. This difficulty is further increased if the society reserves the right, as many societies do, to approve or disapprove of the transferee. At the same time it is obvious that this right ought to be reserved, because it

would not always be advisable to admit the first comer to replace a retiring member; co-operative societies are associations of *persons* as distinct from joint-stock companies, which are merely associations of capital. The most liberal system would be to grant the right of free resignation to the member and to refund him his share money on his resignation. But here the society would expose itself to great dangers, as it would only be necessary for discontented members—and there are always such—to organise a plot simultaneously to claim the repayment of their shares to embarrass the society very seriously, perhaps to bring about its ruin. In order to avert this danger, or at least to render it less grave, the society should reserve to itself the right to delay repayment for a period, on the lines of the “safeguard” clause of the Savings Banks. Very often the rules only permit repayment after the death of the member, or on his leaving the town; indeed, the changing of residence ought to be a sufficient reason, in large towns at least.

In principle, therefore, the member is free to join or to leave the society. But has the society the right to expel the member, if his presence should be deemed prejudicial to the interests of the society? Yes, in principle, and this right is provided for in the rules of the majority of societies. However, a recent law (1913) has placed a serious obstacle in the way of the exercising of this right, by exacting as a condition of this expulsion the calling of a special general meeting under conditions rigorously imposed by law (*see later, Chapter XII.*), that is to say, at least three-quarters of the shares must be represented, and the decision must be passed by a majority of two-thirds of the votes. This is equivalent in large societies to a prohibition of expulsion.¹

There is also the much discussed question as to whether

¹ Probably when passing this protective measure for members the legislator was not thinking of co-operative societies; he does not mention them. A revision of this law seems to be necessary.

a co-operative society should be open to all the members of a family, or to one member only. As a matter of fact there is generally only one person in a household who becomes a member of the consumers' society—the husband, although it is really the wife who does all the buying. As the purchases are made for the whole household it seems unnecessary for the other members of the family to join the society. They would have to pay the necessary sum to become shareholders, while neither they nor the society would gain anything—at least in turnover—because the store would not gain more custom thereby.

But it may be said that it is advisable for other members of the family—particularly the women—to become shareholders, in order that they may be able to take part in the general meetings and to use their influence in the administration of the society. Women are at present more or less excluded, owing to the fact that they are scarcely ever members. For this reason the Women's Co-operative Guild urgently presses for free admission of all the members of the family, for what English co-operators call *open membership*. Moreover, being a member has unquestionable value for young men and women, from the educational standpoint at least, and it assures the recruiting of new generations.

The experiences of several large societies which have adopted the principle of open membership seem to demonstrate that this system has the effect of materially increasing the amount of trade done by each family, contrary to what we might have expected. This may be due to a more constant frequenting of the shop by all the various members of the family, and a more active sense of social duty, once they have acquired the title of member.

Finally, this system has the advantage of increasing the proportion of the subscribed capital as compared with the amount of sales, as the family which was formerly content to have one share only now subscribes for several; we shall see in the following chapter that this increase of capital is highly desirable.

CHAPTER VIII.

Capital.

(1) *The Formation of Capital.*

THE capital of co-operative societies is formed, first of all, as in all other forms of association, by the subscriptions of those who become members, that is to say by the subscriptions for shares. The French law of 1867, in order to make these payments possible for every purse, reduced the amount of a share in a co-operative society to £1, and by a recent law the maximum is fixed at £4, though for ordinary capitalist concerns the share is generally £20. The law also allows societies to be legally constituted on payment of one-tenth of the share, that is to say, the very small sum of 2s. per member.¹

This is very little. Fortunately, consumers' societies, by the special nature of their business, do not require a large capital, for the reason that by their sales the capital renews itself rapidly, and even daily, as in bakers' shops, so that a small capital is enough for a large business. This is the principal reason for the success of consumers' co-operative societies as against producers' societies, from the point of view of ease of formation and speed of development.

Consumers' societies have been started and have succeeded without any original capital except a small entrance fee. As they buy their goods on credit from the wholesalers and sell

¹ In England the share is £1 for both societies and companies. It was therefore not necessary to have a special law in favour of co-operative societies.

TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—There is no legal upper or lower limit to the value of shares under British law.

them for cash to their members, they can start without money, except that necessary for their modest equipment.¹

Nevertheless, the capital accumulated under such conditions would be insufficient if the capital of consumers' societies were not endowed with the remarkable virtue of increasing automatically by the progressive additions of the dividends which the members often leave, either wholly or in part, in the hands of the society. Members are always asked to do this, and even compelled to do so when they have only paid up a tenth or other fraction of their share. Their dividends are retained by the society until the share is "freed," as it is called, that is to say fully paid up.

Not only do a great number of members leave their dividends on deposit with the society, but some bring to it their savings, as to a savings bank, either on current deposit or on deposit for several years.

If the capital of the British co-operative societies had been built up by the subscriptions for shares at one share per member only, that would only make a total capital for the 3 million co-operators of 3 million pounds, but the capital actually raised in 1915 was 58 millions.²

¹ Thus the Bâle Society, which is one of the strongest in Europe (37,000 members, and a turnover of £1,080,000), started without capital, and an entrance fee of only 2s. 6d.

In Belgium, the law does not require any subscribed capital. The *Vooruit* only requires an entrance fee of 10d., and 2½d. for a pass book. These societies obtain sufficient working capital by selling tokens to their members, which serve as payment for bread and other goods.

In Germany, the law permits the payment of one share of 1s. only but in practice the share is 30s.

² In this figure is included the figures for the two wholesale societies (almost £8,000,000). The capital of the retail societies was £48,240,000 in 1914, made up as follows:—

Share capital	... ..	£39,920,000
Loan capital	... ..	£ 5,400,000
Reserve fund	... ..	£ 2,920,000

In 1918 the share capital reached £54,000,000. The increase over 1914 is not in proportion to the increase in turnover.

The same miracle of the multiplication of pennies is realised by

Thus the capital of societies is fed from three sources : (a) Shares subscribed on entrance ; (b) dividends left on deposit or converted into shares ; (c) loans from members. Of these three sources the first is the least important ; the second brings in the most money, especially in England ; in Switzerland, as we shall see, the third is the most important. Moreover, consumers' co-operative societies do not seek large amounts of capital, on the contrary, they are opposed to them. Many societies, by their rules, limit the number of shares which any member can hold, generally to five, following the example of the Rochdale Pioneers.* In Austria the rules only allow one share per member, and the share is only of the value of 8s. 4d. In England, the law itself fixes a limit, though it is fairly high (£200), that is 200 shares per member.¹

What is the reason for this unusual mistrust of capital? It is explainable on three grounds :—

(a) First, since the very spirit of the co-operative movement is anti-capitalist, and since it seeks to destroy the domination of capital, it would seem hardly wise to open the door and let capital instal itself as master of the society. And if some member—a bourgeois—owned a large number of shares, there would be a fear that he would gain undue influence in spite of the rule which limits the

the individual members also. Thus, the example of a member of the Lanark Society is quoted, who, having subscribed for a few shares, left all his profits with the society, and found himself after 36 years the possessor of £944.

¹ In France there is no legal limit to the amount of capital a member may own—even in co-operative societies. The law once limited the total capital of a society to £8,000 (with power to raise a similar sum each year), but this restriction no longer exists.

* **EDITOR'S NOTE.**—The rules of the Rochdale Pioneers' Society in 1854 limited the holding of any one member to fifty shares. It is not known when the limit was extended, but from 1878, if not earlier, the rules of the society permitted a member to hold one hundred shares. This rule continued to operate until 1912, when the rules of the society were again revised. There is now no limit to the number of shares a member may hold other than that set by Act of Parliament.

votes to one vote per member; it would be enough if he threatened to leave and to withdraw his capital.

(b) Secondly, because the capital of co-operative societies, being built up in the ways we have just indicated, constitutes a danger as much as an advantage to the society. In fact, all of the capital which comes from the dividends left on deposit is repayable on demand at the wish of the depositor. And the share capital itself has this difference from that of ordinary capitalist enterprises—that it is withdrawable in case the member leaves the society. This is a very dangerous financial position, and one which an ordinary business cannot accept without risk of bankruptcy.¹ The co-operative societies can do so, thanks to the spirit of solidarity among the members, who are not ordinary customers and who do not wish to injure the society of which they are themselves a part. The late war furnished in every country an admirable example of this loyalty. At the very moment when the ordinary banks and savings banks were besieged by a rush of their depositors, the consumers' societies generally succeeded in warding off or checking quickly all panic among their members. In Eng-

¹ To avoid or limit this danger the Swiss societies prefer borrowing in the form of bonds repayable three or five years from the date of issue. This precaution is the more necessary in that they give far more credit than do the co-operative societies of other countries. While in Britain the loan capital is only one-eighth part of the share capital, in Switzerland the proportion is reversed; the share capital is only one-eighth of the loan capital.

On the other hand, the reserves in Switzerland are far more than double the share capital, which makes for safety, since the reserve fund is the indivisible and collective property of the society and cannot be withdrawn, while the share capital is the individual property of the members. The following table shows the comparative division of capital in the two countries:—

	Britain,	Switzerland.
Share capital	83%	9%
Reserve capital	6%	21%
Loan capital	11%	70%
	<u>100%</u>	<u>100%</u>

land, in the course of one year (1915) co-operative capital—contrary to all anticipations—increased by more than £4,000,000.

(c) Thirdly, because the consumers' societies, as long as they confine themselves to their ordinary business, do not know what to do with surplus capital, and can find no use for it. What is the object, therefore, of running the risks, which we have just indicated, if they are not compensated for by any advantage?

Lately there has been a reaction against this spirit. Co-operators have learned to appreciate, if not the merits, at least the advantages of capital—this statement may give the ordinary economists an opportunity for a facile triumph!—and as their ambitions have increased they have found themselves hampered by the limits which they themselves have placed on capital. It is obvious that consumers' societies cannot think of engaging in production—which is their great object—without having the necessary capital to build factories or to buy land.¹ The old mistrusts are in part dissipated, since, as long as capital has neither the right of control nor a share in the profit, its domination is hardly to be feared, and the desire for protection against its encroachments seems almost fantastic. To-day, co-operators, fearing rather the difficulty of raising capital, are pre-occupied with the means of attracting it. If there are capitalists generous enough to be prepared to subscribe for a large number of shares one can hardly see any reason why the society should fix a stern limit to their goodwill and thus deprive itself of a useful addition to its resources. If it is feared that they will embarrass the society by withdrawing in a fit of bad temper and taking with them their capital, it is possible to guard against this risk by attaching such

¹ This is why the consumers' society in Hamburg, which has the significant name "*Produktion*," insists that each member shall have at least four shares of 50 marks each—that is £10.

conditions as are deemed necessary to the rules for the repayment of shares (*see above*, pp. 84-85).

Further, in Britain, voices have been raised calling for the abolition of all rules limiting the number of shares which can be subscribed for by a member, and even for the abolition of the limit of £200 imposed by law; and in all the congresses it has been pointed out that it is the duty of members to leave their dividends on deposit with the society.

As for the French societies, up to the present their development has not been such as to require much capital. However, ways of increasing their resources¹ are now engaging their serious consideration; but they do not count much on the subscriptions of their members, and still less do they wish to apply to capitalists for the necessary capital. They have turned to the State and ask it to supply capital, as the co-operative productive associations and the agricultural and credit associations have done.²

(2) *The Reward of Capital.*

As we know, it is the rule that capital has no share in the profits. Where it is given a share the society ceases to be co-operative, even if it wrongly calls itself such.

This is well known, but a thing that is not generally realised is the magnitude of the sacrifice which is thereby

¹ It is customary to-day in French societies (though not legally necessary) to fix the value of the share at 100 fr. (£4).

² Since 1897 the State has set aside its part of the profits of the Bank of France, which to-day numbers a good number of millions (francs), at the disposal of agricultural credit societies, and, later, productive societies. Since 1911 a sum of £80,000 has been placed at the disposal of workmen's productive societies. Relying on these precedents, the national federation of consumers' societies has also secured an advance of £80,000, which shall renew itself as it is paid.

It is a modest sum, which cannot be of any use unless it is concentrated in the hands of a central body like the Wholesale Society, but the State could not confine its advances to the Wholesale without raising a storm of protest from the societies which are not affiliated to it.

imposed on the holders of share capital. In fact, the profit of which it is deprived is not the ordinary modest commercial profit of 10 or 12 per cent., but a profit of 30 per cent. or more.

If the total profits of British co-operative societies, namely, £15,000,000, were given to share capital, which does not quite reach £44,000,000, it would make 35 per cent.¹ For some societies even higher rates could be found. It is only the old insurance company or the mining company which can afford us an example of equal or higher profits.

When Fourier dazzled the eyes of the world with the dividends of his *Phalanstère*—24 to 26 per cent., as he said—he doubtless had a vague vision of consumers' societies which would realise them.

Moreover, it must be admitted that when the Rochdale Pioneers laid down their famous principle of distributing the profits among the consumers they thought that these profits would be of little importance and, perhaps, if they had suspected the rate which would one day be reached, these early shareholders would have hesitated to renounce them in advance!

Thus is the question of profit settled; but there remains the question of interest, which is altogether another matter.

Ought a society to pay interest to capital—either share capital or loan capital? The answer to this question does not seem to admit of doubt. In no case does interest upon capital appear to be more legitimate than in this one. It is, in fact, a question of capital which is undoubtedly the fruit of work and savings, and which the society received from its own members. Further, it goes without saying that this

¹ These figures refer to the profits and capital of the retail societies. It is a very different matter with the two British wholesale societies—£2,000,000 of profit for £3,500,000 of share capital; but it should be said that this share capital only represents a part of their total capital. Moreover, in 1917, the profit decreased greatly, and in 1918 there was a loss because the wholesalers tried to fight against the increase in prices.

capital is of great service to the society, and it is fair that this service should be paid for. Moreover, the rate of interest is generally limited to 5 per cent., which is the rule in nearly all societies. It does not fail, however, to excite a fairly strong opposition, and not only from the socialist side. In Germany it is the rule not to pay interest on share capital. It may be said that if the share-holding member, or lending member, is loyal to the society he gains nothing by getting interest on his money, because he will get it in the form of an extra bonus on his purchases. He ought to see that if the social profits are to be as high as possible they should be free from all interest charges. If, on the other hand, the member does not use the shop, and so fails in his duty as a member, it is only fair to punish him by refusing him any interest on his shares.

This does not really get to the root of the question. The reasoning would be right if all the members had brought to the society an equal amount of capital—either in the form of shares or of loans—and if it were in their power to make the same amount of purchases; in this case it would be of no importance whether they obtained their interest separately or as part of the dividend. But neither one nor the other of these conditions is, or can be, fulfilled,¹ and therefore it seems fair that service rendered in the form of capital advanced, which is not of less value than that rendered in the form of purchases, should be rewarded.

Is it necessary to say further, that, if the society does not allow any interest on capital, no member will subscribe for more than one share, since the possession of a single share entitles him to make all the purchases he desires and to gain the dividend, and that the subscription for a larger num-

¹ According to Professor Hall (quoted in the *Co-operative News*), half of the share capital is owned by one-tenth of the members. Half of the British co-operators do not own more than three shares. It is curious to observe that in the little world of co-operators the division of wealth is scarcely less unequal than in the great world of individualists.

ber of shares will not bring with it any advantage?¹ By this course the society limits its share capital to a minimum incompatible with progress.

Thus it happens that even those societies which wish to remain faithful to the principle of the abolition of interest, confine themselves to the formality of paying no interest on the first share subscribed for by each member, but allow interest on all further shares for which a member wishes to subscribe, and, in any case, on money which he leaves on deposit, or invests in the form of a loan.²

(3) *The Use of Capital.*

We have just remarked, that as soon as a consumers' society has succeeded in getting together a good number of members it does not know how to use such of its capital as is in excess of the needs of its business, and it finds itself embarrassed by its riches. Thus the British societies, both retail and wholesale, have in the form of shares and deposits nearly £60,000,000, but they only need at the most half of this as working capital. Therefore, the question arises how to employ the superabundant capital.

If the money be invested, as the bourgeois invest, in consols or other securities, it is giving to the capitalist organisations those very arms which have been forged for use against them; it is helping those very businesses which it is sought to supersede. What is needed is that co-operation should use these resources for its own ends, namely, in building factories and buying farms, or helping workmen's productive associations; the question which of these two

¹ This is exactly what happens in Germany. Each member takes up one share only. Therefore, it is necessary to make the shares expensive—30s., and sometimes £3.

² This was the rule in the Wholesale Society of the old French Co-operative Union (which has disappeared since the amalgamation), and it is the rule followed in the big "Produktion" society at Hamburg.

systems is to be chosen is so difficult that it will be the subject of a special chapter.¹ For such great enterprises as these co-operation need not fear having too much capital. The English and Scottish Wholesale Societies have invested in their productive enterprises more than £4,000,000 of capital, and the retail societies have invested half this sum. The late war will have the effect of giving a strong impetus to this movement, for the rise in prices has made co-operators feel the necessity of going back to the very sources of production and controlling raw materials first of all if they wish to remedy the position. (*See Chapter XIV., Production by Consumers' Societies.*)

There is yet another and less ambitious way of using it, but one which is of great use for the working, in fact, for all classes, and which offers the best possible security, that is the building of comfortable and cheap houses or flats. But these uses are far from absorbing all the available capital, so that more than a quarter of it is used in various other ways—public funds, mortgages, &c.—and sometimes goes even into industrial enterprises competing with co-operative ones.

Still, partly by its use in production and partly by the building of workmen's houses, or by the increase in the range of a consumers' society's business, the greater part of the capital accumulated by co-operation returns to the people. In this way consumers' co-operative societies already do a better social work than the savings banks, because the millions paid into savings banks are nearly all invested in consols (above all, in France), or in capitalist securities. As M. Luzzatti says, with his usual eloquence, "In the savings bank the poor man's mite is lent to the rich, while in co-operation the poor man's mite is lent to the poor."

In France, societies have not been so successful as to

¹ See below, Chapter IX., "Housing."

be much worried by the question of how to use their capital. As soon as they have sufficient capital their first thought is to build a fine shop, and many of them do not even wait to have enough, but borrow from their members for this purpose. This mania for building can be justified in part by the wish to show the strength of the society, and as an advertisement in rivalry to the big shops. However, it is a dangerous thing, and has brought several big Parisian societies to ruin. For many of them, the day when they opened their "palace" has marked the beginning of their decay.



CHAPTER IX.

Various Types of Consumers' Societies.

A CONSUMERS' society, to fulfil completely the definition which we have given of it, ought to be able to supply its members with everything they may require, so that the members need not spend anything outside the co-operative store. But such a complete realisation is impossible under the existing economic organisation. There are some social requirements which are supplied by the State, by municipalities, by private monopolies, or by the liberal professions, which are not yet, and which never will be, supplied co-operatively. We cannot, for example, go to the co-operative store to pay taxes, law costs, examination fees, or lawyers' or doctors' fees, nor even to purchase tickets for the train, tram, or theatre, though, indeed, this ought not to be impossible with regard to these last-named items. But, making allowances for all these expenses, which at best do not occupy an important place in the workman's budget—at the most 5 per cent., according to monographs published on the subject—a co-operative store should very easily supply everything else—food, clothing, housing, furniture, ornaments, books, even medicine, everything, in fact, a man needs from the cradle to the grave, from the layette to the shroud. We find all these services are rendered by co-operative societies abroad, and even in France itself.

There are two different forms of commercial co-operation, both of which have been tried with success. One is that of a universal supply store, where the consumer can obtain everything he requires; the other form is a specialised store, with a trade which is confined to some one branch, such as dairying, or the sale of wine, &c.¹

† The statistics of the Ministry of Labour give the following

Up to the present, co-operative evolution tends to spread only in the former type; this is only to be expected, as the requirements of a workman's household are too few and the time at his disposal for making purchases is too limited for the members of it to roam from one shop to another. But this state of things might be altered if co-operation could gain headway among the middle classes. For example, in several large towns (London, Milan, &c.) co-operative automobile societies have been formed which are societies of consumers, and not of producers, that is to say, societies to furnish people who possess motors with all that is necessary for their upkeep, *i.e.*, supplies and accessories. In many towns in the United States there are also co-operative telephone societies. In fact, among all the varied requirements of man, there is hardly one which could not be made the object of a special consumers' society. We cannot mention them all, but we shall name a few of the most important.

figures, which show how the consumers' societies in France (1914) are divided, according to their various functions:—

Various retail societies (principally grocers)	...	1,607
Bakers	... ..	1,300
Butchers	... ..	34
Wine	... ..	48
Beer	... ..	118
Restaurants	... ..	18
Coal	... ..	31

3,156

All of the 1,607 societies classed as "various" sell groceries, but 600 add bread, whilst 100 of them sell drapery, hardware, shoes, confectionery, &c.

The societies for the sale of wine do not undertake the making of it, therefore they must not be confused with the societies of wine-growers for the manufacture of wine or for the sale of their grape harvest. The co-operative breweries, on the contrary, make the beer which their members consume, and thus, like the bakeries, participate both in consumers' and producers' co-operation.

(1) *Groceries.*

Most co-operative societies have started with the sale of groceries, after the example of the Rochdale Pioneers, and even to-day it is to this type of trade that the vast majority of co-operative societies adhere. It is not merely because this trade satisfies the most important need of man, but simply because it is the need easiest to satisfy. For example:—

1. Goods sold under the head of groceries—which comprise not only foreign produce (coffee, tea, chocolate, pepper, &c.), but also jams, sugar, dried vegetables, confectionery, and everything required for the household, such as soap, oil, &c.—comprise almost the whole of the daily needs of the working population, bread alone excepted. They are sold for ready money, and this is a great point.

2. They do not need any skilled manipulation, except, perhaps, in roasting the coffee or breaking up the sugar.

3. They are easily stored and preserved, much more so than are meat, fruit, milk, butter, &c., and involve comparatively little wastage.

4. By the variety of articles sold they insure against variations of prices, and the risks of goods remaining unsold.

5. They only need a very small capital to begin with, although the trade is capable of being developed to large proportions.

6. Finally, since it is in this department that goods are most often adulterated, it is not a difficult matter to gain a reputation for integrity.

These are all distinct advantages for men who are novices in business, as are most co-operators.

Furthermore, the best proof that this branch of trade is the most accessible of all is that of all trades that of the grocer is the commonest in every country.

Grocery shops are to be seen at every street corner, just because this is the venture everyone makes who has neither the capacity nor the money to undertake another trade. Every servant, peasant, workman, discharged soldier, &c.,

who wishes to settle down and become a shopkeeper, begins by buying a small stock of groceries, at least, if he cannot manage to get a license for the sale of drink. It is none the less a curious fact that a type of trade which is everywhere considered the most commonplace, and which has always been a butt for those who wish to ridicule the middle-class mentality, is the very trade which has become the nest, as it were, of co-operation, whence this blue bird has taken its flight.

The wine trade is sometimes the special object of a co-operative society (of about 50 in France, not counting the co-operative societies for the production or sale of wine, which are quite distinct), but as a rule wine is included in the sale of groceries and constitutes the most important line in many stores, especially in Paris. An unexpected result of this has been that during the wine crisis the enormous drop in prices which prevailed in France from 1900 to 1910 re-acted very considerably on the co-operative stores, many of which had to close in consequence. The effect of a fall in prices causes an appreciable diminution of the sale receipts; a relative rise in general expenses and a reduction of the profits. At the same time the facilities for traders to offer good wine at a lower price increases competition.

(2) *Bakeries.*

Next to a grocery store, the most general form of co-operative enterprise is a bakery. This is the form preferred by all the Belgian and by more than a quarter of the French co-operative societies (1,300 out of a total of 3,156). A bakery, however, is a more complicated business than a grocery store, in that it is an enterprise for production, and not merely for sale.¹ The baker not only sells the bread

¹ We must not, however, confuse the co-operative bakery for consumers with that for producers. In the former it is the people who eat the bread who get it made for themselves—as in the times when bread was made in the home; in the latter it is the working bakers who join together to become their own employers, and to sell bread to the public. These latter societies are very rare.

—he makes it. Of all forms of production, that of bread-making is the oldest, the most familiar, and it is still, so to speak, a domestic enterprise. It needs only a small capital, employs no machinery, and operating with raw material always more or less the same, the price of which varies but little, it has not many mishaps to encounter. On the contrary, it has many advantages superior to those of any other branch of commerce. It supplies a food of daily use necessary to human life, at least among white races, which has a large place—sometimes more than a quarter—in the workman's budget, and of which the consumption is so perfectly regulated by human needs that it hardly varies by a halfpenny a day. One knows beforehand—which cannot be said of any other kind of merchandise—what quantity of bread will be consumed in the year by each member and in total. And if the member fails for a single day to purchase at the shop his disloyalty is at once apparent, because it stands to reason that he has not gone for a whole day without eating bread. This is one of the principal reasons why co-operative societies in Belgium and the North of France prefer a bakery; it is because they have their members in this way under their thumb and under their eye. When they notice that a member has not bought bread for some days, they send round to his house to enquire the reason for his defection and, if necessary, to stimulate his zeal.

Thus, it is impossible for a society which supplies the daily bread not to take an important place in the members' lives, and to create a solid bond between them; the various kinds of bread they eat form a sort of connecting link between them. Besides, in the event of a strike or some special misfortune, the distribution of bread is an immediate and efficacious help. On the other hand, precisely because bread-baking is the most ancient form of production, co-operation can effect considerable reforms in it, as much from the point of view of production as of distribution.

We give instances here of four defects which ought at all

costs to be abolished in bread-making, but which are perpetuated either by custom or sometimes by the self-interest of the consumer. And who is in a better position to educate consumers than a consumers' co-operative society?

(a) *Hand-kneading*.—Kneading the flour by hand is not only fatiguing for the workman who has to do it (hence his name "*geindre*," meaning to moan), but it is also, as far as the consumer is concerned, a disgusting operation, and perhaps dangerous, where the workman is affected by tuberculosis or other disease, if the heat of the oven does not permeate the dough sufficiently to kill all the germs. Custom—that of the bakers themselves, as well as that of the public—has hitherto been opposed to the employment of machinery, but the majority of large co-operative bakeries have succeeded in introducing it and accustoming their clientèle to its use.

(b) *Night Work*.—Bread is made at night. Why? Simply that the public may have fresh bread for their breakfasts. But night work is very exhausting, particularly when constant and performed in underground bakehouses and badly ventilated basements. How can we put a stop to these evils, and free these galley slaves? Simply by the consumers being content to eat yesterday's bread for breakfast, which at any rate they could always use in the form of toast.¹ It is not an easy matter for the law to prohibit night work in an industry which is more or less a domestic one. It lies, therefore, with the public to liberate these workmen, and in a large number of societies the consumers are always being educated in this respect.

(c) *Over-dressing of Flour*.—In order to have the flour very white, as in Paris, it is "dressed" to 60 per cent.—even to 55 per cent.—which means that nearly half of the flour is thrown away with the bran, which is an enormous wastage. Moreover, this very white bread, though more pleasant to the palate when fresh, is hardly eatable when

¹ This is unusual in France.

stale, hence another wastage, as pieces of bread left over from the day before are often put into the dustbin. A city workman throws away stale bread. An enormous economy, which would run into millions of bushels of wheat, and hundreds of millions of francs,¹ would be to restore to the people (without taking us back to the black bread of our grandparents) the taste for bread from which raw material has not been so eliminated, and which would be yellower, of more pleasing flavour, richer in nutritious matter, and easier to keep in eatable condition.

Co-operative societies have tried to educate the public in this respect. Perhaps they would not have succeeded, so strong was the opposition, had not the war come to teach the lesson. Leaving Germany out of the question, from the month of May, 1916, French law prohibited the dressing of bread below 77 per cent., and everyone found the new bread excellent. In Italy the law has imposed a dressing of 85 per cent., which makes the bread quite brown.

(d) *Unnecessary Producers and Retailers.*—The organisation of the bread trade is very much out of date and puts a heavy tax on consumers, which must amount to hundreds of millions. If, however, modern and more perfect methods were employed in baking and in milling, and if these operations were undertaken on a sufficiently large scale, it would be possible to deliver bread almost at the price of wheat,² weight for weight, i.e., about 2½d. (price of wheat before the

¹ French people consume an average of 1lb. per head daily, which means 7 milliards of kilos a year. These 7 milliards exact, if the dressing is done at 60 per cent., 117 millions of quintals of wheat, and if the dressing is done at 77 per cent., only 90 millions, which is a saving of 27 million quintals. As a matter of fact, the saving is probably not so great, as the flour was not universally dressed at 60 per cent., but even if the saving is less it is not negligible. (1 quintal=1.968 cwt.)

² Wheat loses a quarter of its weight in the grinding, but this is regained from the water and the salt necessary to make the dough, so that 1lb. of wheat gives 1lb. of bread. As to the expenses of milling and bread-making, they are so insignificant with the modern machinery that the bran and the offals are almost enough to cover them.

war). It was sold at from 3½d. to 4d. per kilo,* which means an increase from 40 to 60 per cent. on the price of wheat. When we consider that there are seven milliards of kilos of wheat consumed annually in France we can calculate how large a sum is needlessly squandered.¹ And let us remember that this enormous rise in the price of bread is not connected with the bakers' profits (these are generally very much diminished owing to the ridiculous multiplicity of bakers, all in competition with one another), it is accounted for by the increase in general expenses and the decrease in demand which this very competition means to each producer.²

How comes it then that the law of concentration has not been effective in this domain, as is manifested in so many others, in groceries or clothes, for instance ? It is not very easy to find an explanation. Probably we must look for it in the neighbourly relations which spring up between the baker and his customers, in the custom of delivering bread at the houses, perhaps also in the custom of giving credit. But all these obstacles are not insurmountable, and if capitalist enterprise has been unable to organise bread production on a large scale, co-operative enterprise has succeeded in doing so.

As soon as a co-operative bakery has assumed large enough proportions it is no longer content to buy flour for making its bread; it buys wheat to convert into flour, *i.e.*, it adds a mill to the bakery, thus fulfilling what is called the law of integration of industry. The Rochdale Pioneers took

* A kilo weighs about 2lbs. 2oz.

¹ One portion of the French rural population already receive the benefits which might accrue to them by co-operation, because they make their own bread. However, these people are gradually giving up home-baking, for even the peasants now buy their bread from the baker, except those who live very far away from any village.

² In Paris we reckon one baker per every 1,300 persons; in Lyons, one per 600; and in St. Etienne, one per 380. Each baker can only make from 200 to 600 kilos of bread daily. And upon that he must find means to live, and to pay the rent for his shop and oven, his taxes, his workmen, and his delivery men !

over a small mill soon after starting, but this premature venture nearly ruined them.

A small co-operative bakery could hardly sell bread cheaper than the baker, it could only add to the weight of the loaf; but when the co-operative bakeries have thousands of members they can work a veritable revolution in this primary branch of commerce. When, as in the co-operative bakeries of Glasgow, Lille, or Roubaix, they are able to sell from 20,000 to 40,000 kilos of bread daily, then they can, even while selling the bread cheaper, distribute about 1d. dividend per kilo, that is to say, bring down the price of bread to 2½d. instead of 3½d. (current price before the war).¹

(3) *Butchers' Shops.*

Of all branches of commerce it seems that this ought to be one of the best suited for co-operation, because the prices of meat are generally very high, particularly in France, resulting in the reduced consumption by French people, which is two-thirds that of the English (50 kilos a year instead of 70); moreover, the retail price seems entirely disproportionate to the price given for the animal, particularly just now when, consequent on the war, meat is excessively dear.²

Nevertheless, there are only a very few co-operative butcheries, about forty in France, and still fewer in other countries. Of all forms of enterprise, this is the most difficult to organise co-operatively. The following are some of

¹ There are a great many rural bakeries in France (more than 500) owned by peasants who harvest the wheat and transform it into bread. It is the ancient domestic industry of bread-making which exists, and is being gradually transformed under this collective system, which comes as much into the field of production as into that of consumption. Some of these societies own a mill and grind the wheat into flour themselves; the majority deal with a miller.

² Vegetarians say that this is a good and not an evil, and that it is better not to increase the consumption of meat. We cannot discuss this question here. Vegetarianism is supported by very strong arguments, and we incline to the belief that it has a future; but it must be admitted that so far meat-eating people are at the head of the industrial movement.

the reasons for this—we need only mention them summarily, as they are sufficiently clear :—

(a) Because meat is very difficult to keep and of irregular sale, and because the price of the raw material (the animal) is extremely variable, which often exposes the retailer to heavy loss.

(b) Because meat is the commodity which least lends itself (by reason of the variety in quality of the cuts—meat is divided into 10 or 12 different categories—the prices of which vary enormously) to the maintenance of the equality which should naturally exist among members of the same society; this difference in quality may often lead to discontent among the members.

(c) Because, contrary to what we might imagine, the butchery trade pre-supposes very special technical capacity, as much for the buying of the beast as for the manner of retailing the various portions—of including bone or fat, of passing them from one category to another—and in this last it is difficult to dispense with “the master’s eye.”

(d) Because a wide latitude is required in fixing prices, &c., for each portion : a butcher will lower the prices or offer more advantageous terms for cuts still unsold towards the end of the day. These are liberties which an owner can take, at his will, but which it is not always advisable to put into the hands of a paid manager.

(e) Finally, because the butchers have an arrangement among themselves, whereby they can dispose of superfluous cuts, when there is no sale for them among their customers—cheaper cuts to such a one—and choicer cuts to another, and so on. But a co-operative butcher would not have this resource, as the other butchers are always in a state of open or tacit coalition against him. And this coalition can even make the purchase of an animal a difficult and onerous business for him.

However, a butchery succeeds best when, instead of making it a self-supporting co-operative enterprise, it is

merely a separate department in a general supply store. The general expenses are thus reduced and the risks are covered by the combined operations.

For meat as well as for bread, co-operative shops have rendered an important service by the sale of frozen meat, which the agriculturists in France had succeeded in arresting, by prohibitive taxes and under vain pretences of hygiene. The co-operative stores, however, would not have been successful in this, had not the war and consequent lack of meat forced the Government to change its policy.

But, as there was no organisation, and as the butchers showed themselves disinclined to facilitate the sale, it was the co-operative stores which took up the matter in Paris, with the aid of the municipality of Paris, the Department of the Seine, and the State.¹

(4) *Restaurants and Licensed Cafés.*

Why should not a consumers' society, instead of supplying raw foods, furnish them ready prepared for consumption? There is no doubt that this can be done, in which case the society becomes no longer a shop, but a restaurant, perhaps independent, or perhaps simply an annex of the grocery, of the butchery, or the bakery. But such co-operative restaurants are still very rare; there are only about fifteen in France. Many of such restaurants have failed. This is, first of all, because their clientèle is much too limited.

¹ It was the State, or rather the military authorities, which provided the meat bought in England. It was the town and the Department of Paris which provided the market places and the costs of their installation. This meat could only be sold at the controlled price. To-day, the use of frozen meat has become general in France, and it may be said that this beneficent revolution is solely due to the initiative of the co-operative societies.

However, it is difficult to control the price of meat by governmental action (although it was permitted by French law even before the war), on account of the differences in quality. Municipal butcheries have been tried in small towns, and with success, but co-operative ones would be preferable.

Naturally they have not the custom of any of their members who lead a family life—and these are the most numerous—or even of those unmarried ones who prefer to take their meals at home. And on the other hand, they cannot count on travellers, like ordinary restaurants, because these, who by definition are only casual passers-by, cannot form a co-operative society. So we see that co-operative restaurants can only supply a very restricted class, such as students going through courses of study,¹ workmen, and more particularly workgirls, obliged to work at a good distance from their dwellings, the *midinettes*, as they are called in Paris. For these last such restaurants would serve a useful purpose.²

This population is necessarily somewhat fluctuating and irregular; in any case, it changes very frequently, and is not at all suitable for co-operative association, which requires regularity and continuity. Moreover, the legal forms, with share subscriptions, gradual payments, the various responsibilities and consequent formalities, are ill-

¹ Among these there is one in which we were personally interested, the "*Restaurant Coopératif des Etudiants*," of which we gave a very instructive account in the *Revue de l'Enseignement Supérieur*, 1905. It came to an end after three years (1901-1904), but was started again in a very unassuming way, substituting a fixed price (1s.) for a meal, instead of service à la carte. The success of the new restaurant for students seemed almost assured, but unfortunately the war came and put an end to it.

² The population of several French towns, such as Bourges and St. Etienne, was about doubled during the war, owing to the erection of huge factories with thousands of workers. This necessitated the building of large workers' restaurants. The Minister of Munitions, M. Albert Thomas—fortunately a most ardent co-operator—gave a great impetus to this movement. The State furnished the necessary capital, and the French National Federation undertook the responsibility of working them. There were 119 restaurants and 813 stores established, which were managed by working men co-operators, with a turnover of £3,640,000 during the first quarter of 1918, during which period 161 restaurants and 320 shops were opened by the manufacturers themselves, but whose total businesses scarcely reached £640,000.

Meanwhile, branches have sprung up all round Paris, which still exist (1921).

suited to a floating population. Thus in this case it seems preferable to employ the philanthropic form, *i.e.*, the restaurant founded with money furnished by some generous capitalists; the goods are thus delivered at cost price, but the consumers do not acquire the rights, nor do they undertake the obligations, of members.¹

It is quite possible, however, that the co-operative restaurant is destined to have a considerable development, both for middle-class housekeepers, owing to the increasing difficulty of obtaining servants, and for working-class households, consequent upon the distaste for cooking which their women will evince, in proportion to the spread of the feminist movement. But under these circumstances the co-operative restaurant will become rather an annex of the communal dwelling. This is the problem that arises in the United States. On the one hand, it is difficult to obtain domestic servants there, and they demand enormous wages. On the other hand, American women, even workgirls, are hardly ever inclined to do housework, and do not appear to have much aptitude for it. Under these conditions there is hardly any other prospect for middle-class households, but to live in hotels or as bachelors at clubs, and for workmen's families to buy ready-cooked food. Here we are on the road which must lead us sooner or later to the realisation of Fourier's *Phalanstère*, the communal household taking the place of the family dwelling.

¹ Such is the co-operative restaurant at Grenoble called "*Associative Alimentaire*"—founded in 1851, the oldest and most prosperous of the kind. It is co-operative in name only, because it serves the installation rather than its members. To become a member an entrance fee is paid, the amount of which varies according to the means of the member. To-day, the fee is all that is necessary. The only right which membership may be said to confer is that of taking part in the general meeting and in the election of the committee of management. There is no distribution of

However, it is the profits are placed to a reserve fund, which is used for the regulation of prices. This fund is added to when, in times of high prices (as during the war), on commodities being cheap, the restaurant can make good. When prices are high, the fund is resorted to when business is not so good. In co-operative ones owing to the price of goods being high.

Co-operative cafés would seem to offer better prospects of success than restaurants, in so far as that their clientèle is more stable. In every town, more particularly in small ones, regular customers ("habitué") are always to be found. Then, too, an enormous economy would be realised, because the price of liquors has increased in formidable proportions. But notwithstanding this, co-operative cafés have had even less success than co-operative restaurants. I may say I do not know of a single example in France of a genuine co-operative café. The explanation for this is simply that the habitués of a café do not go there as a rule either from a spirit of economy or to serve any social ideal.

Attempts have been made to establish cafés, or wine shops, which would be both co-operative and non-alcoholic. But so-called temperance cafés have never had much success in France, and still less under a co-operative form. Up to the present the French working-class—even the most advanced—has been absolutely indifferent to the anti-alcohol campaign. The majority of co-operative societies sell distilled liquor, and often find it the most profitable part of their trade. (See page 72, Division of Profits.) Perhaps this will be otherwise after the war. How very different is the attitude of the Belgian socialist workmen, who, under the inspiration of their chiefs, and particularly of M. Vandervelde, have banished alcohol from all their co-operative stores! And it is noteworthy that in France it was only amongst the socialist group that a few societies followed this lead.

We should mention a special type of co-operative refreshment house or café which has increased very much for some years past, and has caused a good deal of discussion, even in the Chamber of Deputies—we mean military co-operative cafés or canteens. These are not to be confounded with the large officers' clubs (see page 77), but are small clubs started in barracks to supply soldiers with liquor at low rates, and with games and various kinds of recreation.

Many of them do not exact any subscription, the preliminary expenses of fittings and installation being paid, or at least advanced, out of the regimental funds. Some of them demand a contribution of from 1d. to 2½d. per month for each member. The profits realised by these clubs are devoted to movements for education, for provident funds, or for "works of solidarity," such as libraries, benefit societies for soldiers' families deprived of their means of support, travelling expenses, for soldiers on furlough who wish to visit their homes, or even a superannuation fund for discharged soldiers.

These military co-operative clubs or cafés have been subjected to many attacks, notably from "*cantiniers*,"* who have naturally suffered serious loss through their existence. And formerly some commanding officers have been known to lend an ear to their complaints, and have consequently put a stop to these clubs, or at least have hampered their operations, as for example, by forbidding them to sell wine. Others have taken the pretext of some abuse, unfortunately only too frequent, to declare that these clubs only serve as a cheap means of getting drunk and that they were the cause of loss of time to the officers who organised them, who had something better to do than to become retail dealers.¹

Why should not this co-operative system extend to food? The men's canteens and the officers' mess are already, in fact, co-operative food suppliers. It would only mean giving them a better form of organisation, and having them worked by the people interested, and giving them the participation in

* This name is applied to restaurant keepers and drink sellers authorised by the military authorities to set up shops inside the barracks.

¹ The war has had the effect of giving an unexpected advertisement to the military co-operative societies. In the French army there was one for each division, and they have been so useful to the soldiers that they were able to do without the food which was sent by their families each week.

the profits. In fact, some regiments have already begun to work their clubs in this manner.¹

(5) *Pharmacies.*

In Brussels, in Milan, in Geneva, and other places abroad there are co-operative pharmacies which have succeeded brilliantly, which is easy to understand, because not only do they sell medicaments at half-price, but they even reimburse to their members more than half the value of their purchases.²

We must admit that these enormous dividends are not due merely to the elimination of the excessive profits which chemists add to the prices of medicine, but also to the fact that these co-operative pharmacies sell to the public as well as to their members and distribute the dividends solely to their members, which almost doubles each member's share. But this system is, we are aware (*see page 51*) more commercial than co-operative.

But even by restricting the sales to members only, or by distributing dividends only on their own purchases, the economy effected would be considerable (from about 30 per cent. to 60 per cent. on current prices), more particularly if worked on a large scale, as in Brussels, with a central warehouse for the manipulation and handling of drugs, &c. It is clear that these pharmacies would be extremely useful to people of small means, when they find themselves under

¹ We can cite the co-operative societies of the Republican Guard at Paris, which in the first six months of 1907 had repaid the £1,280 initial expenses, distributed £260 among their members, and placed £400 to a reserve fund.

² The society "*Pharmacies populaires*" (People's Pharmacies) in Brussels, founded in 1882, sell at 50 per cent. below current price, and yet their profits were 60 per cent. in 1909 on the total sales, of which 56 per cent. were distributed among their shareholders. If we make a calculation we find that this represents a reduction of 72 per cent.

These Brussels pharmacies are, in fact, mutual pharmacies, since all their shareholders are mutual aid societies, but they also have the right of selling to the public.

the unfortunate necessity of having to send to the chemist. Moreover, these pharmacies could exercise a beneficent influence on the public health, by giving and prescribing treatment for the less dangerous maladies.

This form of co-operation does not exist in France, because the law only permits certified chemists and proprietors of their own laboratories to sell medicines. It only excepts societies for mutual aid, which may sell medicines to their members, on condition that their manager has a pharmaceutical diploma.¹

French co-operative societies could, it is true, avoid this difficulty by transforming themselves into mutual aid societies, but this would only present fresh difficulties, such as the following: (1) In every case the laboratory for the sale of medicines must be completely separated from the other shops; (2) the capital required for establishing the pharmacy (not very considerable, £250 to £300) can never be acquired in the form of shares, as in this case the society would be the legal proprietor of the pharmacy, and the law would thus be contravened; (3) sales to the public would be prohibited; (4) and, finally, if there are any profits, they may not be distributed among the members, but must go into the general funds of the society.

¹ Thus, the great society at Puteaux, "*La Revendication*" has formed a mutual aid society composed of its own members. A monthly deduction of 5d. per member (5s. a year) from the dividend is sufficient to start the society and to equip the pharmacy.

The creation of these so-called mutual benefit pharmacies, which are in reality co-operative, has given rise to numerous law suits, the chemists, enraged at this competition, having attacked the societies in court, as being contrary to law. The court decided in favour of the co-operative pharmacies (notably in the case tried before the court of the Seine, in *re* the "*Revendication*" of Puteaux).

There were even some orders and some general administrative regulations which laid it down that the exigencies of the law only apply to pharmacies which sell to the public and not where they sell only to those who have created them for their own needs—co-operators or "mutualists," no matter which. But the law is not absolutely definite in this matter.

It is only very flourishing co-operative societies which can open branch pharmacies, because it has been generally estimated that about 2,500 is the minimum number of clients necessary to the successful existence of a pharmacy. But what small isolated societies are unable to attempt becomes quite possible if these societies federate in large co-operative unions, such as those of which we shall speak presently. However, as the majority of co-operators in France are already, or will become, shareholders in mutual insurance societies, and as such benefit by reduced tariffs at the ordinary chemists, it cannot be said that the absence of co-operative pharmacies is a great loss to the working population.

In Britain, co-operative stores have not these difficulties, and they are free to establish a branch or department for pharmaceutical as well as any other class of goods, but only on condition of having a qualified chemist at the head of this department. There are only very few, however, which have hitherto availed themselves of this opportunity.

(6) *Housing.*

We have said a hundred times—and we cannot repeat it too often—how great is the importance of housing, not only for the comfort of the individual and his family, but also from the point of view of hygiene and social morality, and of the campaign against tuberculosis, alcoholism, and prostitution, and, on the other hand, how very difficult it is for this urgent need to find a solution under present economic conditions.

Of all expenses, that of housing is the most certain to increase; it is of the most rapid growth and the most disproportionate to the working man's budget.

This being so, why does not co-operation take up the matter of providing for this urgent need, as well as for others? In fact, it has not failed to do so, either in the form of a society specially constituted with the aim of providing

this necessity, called a co-operative building society, or by including house building in the general operations of a distributive society. In this case, the co-operative store will have a house agency department, in the same way as it has a furniture or a hardware department.

(1) Let us take the second system in the first place. For a distributive co-operative society to be able to add to its trade the letting, &c., of houses it must have attained very large proportions and very considerable capital. In fact, to build houses, and particularly to be able to build enough to meet the demands of its members, would necessitate very large capital, as each house costs from £200 to £280¹. And again, the capital sunk in this real property can only be returned very slowly, as these houses may be sold to members who can only pay by gradual instalments over a period of from 15 to 25 years; or it may be that they are simply let, in which case the society must deduct from the rents the necessary premiums towards repayment of the capital expended. But if a distributive society has a large capital, which is not indispensable to its trade, then house building is certainly one of the best possible uses to which this capital can be applied.

The distributive societies in Britain have already reached this stage; many of them cannot utilise their capital to its fullest extent in their trade, in fact, so much is this so, that several of them pay it out to their members. Indeed, we have already said (page 89) that of the £60,000,000 of capital which they have acquired only about half is necessary to their trading operations; this leaves £28,000,000 at their disposal. However, about £8,000,000 have been spent on buildings, that is about 40,000 houses, which, if they were put together would represent quite a large town. (Paris has less than 100,000 houses.) Only about one-third

¹ Now that the cost of building has nearly trebled, the problem is still further complicated.

of the societies do any house-building.¹ But British co-operators think that this is not enough, and they intend to pursue this matter further. One society, that of Woolwich, near London, has decided to build 4,000 houses for itself, at the rate of 400 a year, on a vast property which it has bought, and this colossal undertaking is already well under way.

In France there are, as yet, no consumers' societies which build houses to sell to their members, but there are some (the *Famille de Saint-Denis*) which, when they are erecting premises for their shops, warehouses, &c., have flats built on the upper stories which they let to their members.

(2) Co-operative building societies, *i.e.*, societies formed specially for the building of houses, have gone much further than this; houses built by them may be reckoned by hundreds of thousands in the United States and in England, and in a lesser degree in Germany, but their organisation is very much more complicated than that of an ordinary consumers' society. The reason for this is very easy to understand. As these special societies, unlike consumers' societies, cannot dip into the reserves of a capital accumulated for other objects, and as they cannot hope to obtain the capital from their members—because if the members had sufficient capital to build houses for themselves they would never dream of promoting a society for that purpose—they are obliged to procure capital in the form of a loan from the public: from the savings banks, as in Belgium, or from the municipalities as in Germany. Meanwhile they can do better; they can create a class of associates who will join the society simply to invest their savings, and not to get a house built, and consequently will furnish the necessary capital for supplying applicants with

¹ And among these societies there is only about one-third which do the actual building themselves. The others confine themselves to advancing the money for their members, so that they may get the building done themselves at their convenience. Members find this latter method more convenient, even though it is less economical.

houses.¹ It is this latter system which is employed in England and the United States in their loan and building societies, which have given wonderful results. But we cannot enter into the details of these diverse organisations, which are very complicated.² In France there were in 1917 only 272 co-operative building societies, not including 164 philanthropic or semi-capitalist ones.³ They procure their capital fairly easily from the public, as they can offer the land and

¹ These lenders, however, are really members and not merely lenders of money: in fact, they must subscribe for shares, and it is just the successive payments which they have to make in order to pay for their shares in full (generally, the fairly high sum of £200), which make them members and which have the advantage of making their savings regular and obligatory.

Nevertheless, as the members' contributions will only be fully paid after a long time, it becomes essential to procure capital elsewhere, while waiting, in order to be able to provide houses immediately for those who demand them. This is why building societies are obliged to have recourse to the savings banks, or directly to the public. The members' contributions are then used merely to redeem these loans.

² We may sum up as follows: the societies require contributions from their members in the form of share subscriptions, calculated so as to represent a sum equivalent to the value of the house, but payable only by annual payments graduated over a period of 15, 20, or 25 years. The payments are simply credited against the cost of the house until the time when, the full amount having been paid (*i.e.*, all the shares paid up), the tenant finds himself transformed into the owner. These delays are shortened because all the profits of the society being put to the credit of the members increase their contributions and hasten the "maturity" of the shares, in the picturesque language of the Americans.

One of the most ingenious devices in these American building societies is the auctioning of the houses as soon as they are built. It is the highest bidder who gets the property. Some people will say that this system is hardly fair. But it must be noted that the excess value paid by the bidder comes into the common fund, swells its receipts by so much, thereby profiting everyone, even the dispossessed ones, who can console themselves by the receipt of larger dividends.

³ There are many more in Germany. But they are meant for a more well-to-do class of the population, as the average cost rises to £72 per house instead of from £40 to £48, as in France. In Germany, the middle-class is very well catered for, but the industrial class is extremely badly housed.

the houses as security. They would prefer to borrow it from the savings banks, or from the Government deposits and consignments office, because they would pay a smaller interest; but these, though authorised by law to lend the money, are not very enthusiastic in the matter.¹

Whether it concerns consumers' societies which have undertaken the building of houses, or special building societies, the question arises: Is it better to sell the houses, or merely to let them?

For a long time the first method was the one taught and practised without discussion; it was believed that the owning of a house had a good effect on a workman; that, at any rate, it constituted for him, on account of the gradual payments exacted, a method of investment and of compulsory thrift superior to any other. Even to-day nearly every building society practises this system. But the consumers' socie-

¹ There is no form of co-operation which has been so favourably treated by the legislature in France. They have encouraged it in many ways: First of all by creating public housing offices, which should exist in every town, but which in reality exist in few. Second, later, by opening the public funds to these societies, savings banks, government deposit and consignment offices, even those of the asylums and hospitals. However, the trustees of these funds must be willing to lend—but as a matter of fact they seldom do lend.

Thirdly, the State grants fairly important exemptions from taxation to the building societies: ground rent, doors and window tax, registration and mortmain tax.

In spite of all, the results are only very mediocre, because in 1913 the grounds laid out and buildings raised by the co-operative societies only represented £1,320,000, which—at the rate of £240 per house or flat (land included)—would only mean the housing of 5,000 families. It is true, as M. Cheysson remarked in his annual report on the Cheap Housing Societies, that these expenses do not include those for houses already disposed of and paid for, nor those incurred by societies which were dissolved after having concluded their work. Nevertheless, even if these figures are doubled they are not sufficient for present needs. The results obtained by philanthropic building societies, and especially by employers for their workmen in their factories, are very much higher.

ties which do building tend rather to prefer the second solution, *i.e.*, to keep the ownership of their houses themselves for the following reasons :—

(1) To preserve the right of control over these dwellings in order to keep them in good hygienic condition, and thus to avoid the abuses which too often occur when the workman, having become proprietor of his house, degrades it, introduces lodgers, or sub-lets it—exploiting perhaps his own comrades thereby, as he was formerly exploited—or re-sells it, perhaps, to a keeper of a tavern !

(2) To keep for themselves the enormous increases in value of houses, and also of land for building, in all growing towns—increases have been the source of colossal fortunes. These enormous increases in values are very difficult to justify on the grounds of justice, as they are due purely to social causes—explained by the terrible term of the economists, *unearned increments*. Henceforth these houses would no longer be swallowed up in individual ownership, but would remain the collective property of the society. If this system were to become general we might thereby have an economic revolution in urban property.

(3) To allow workmen more independence, because to be the owner of a house may become somewhat irksome to a workman. It is a good thing, not only in the workman's interest, but also to prevent the general depression of wages, that labour should be mobile and able to move freely to wherever there is the greatest demand for it. I must add, however, that societies which make a workman a house-owner have also discovered ingenious methods whereby he may retire from his ownership should he so desire.

In England, in addition to consumers' societies for supplying houses, there have been formed associations of tenants called Tenant Co-partnership Societies, which aim merely at providing comfortable and cheap houses, but which differ from ordinary building societies in that their members

do not desire proprietorship of the houses.¹ They are, however, indirectly house-owners, being shareholders in the society which owns the houses. But they have at the same time security of tenure, as they cannot be turned out, nor can their rent be raised as long as they pay it regularly; they are also free to leave when they like, whether they give up or retain their shares.

Tenant societies are generally founded outside large towns, in order to gain more air and space, and in order that each house and the entire colony may be surrounded with trees and foliage; therefore, they are called *garden cities*.² Their aim and ambition is to start an entirely new era in the evolution of house-building. The views of the advocates of garden cities may be summed up as follows:—

¹ Although they are of very recent date, there are to-day about fifty societies which have built more than 10,000 houses, valued at £1,800,000, grouped in charming little villages, generally near large towns.

² The word "garden city" having become the fashion it is used even where it has no proper significance, as, for instance, where there are a certain number of cheap houses grouped by a building society round a mine or a factory. This word should really only be used where there is a "city," with all that is implied thereby: economic life, social life, civic life, &c. Up to the present there is only one which has the right to the title of garden city, the small town created in 1901, near Letchworth, not far from Cambridge. This little town, built by a society hoping to realise the programme of Howard's book, "To-morrow," has from 8,000 to 10,000 inhabitants. It is not, properly speaking, co-operative, as it is open to any one who wishes to come and live there, and not only to members of the society; but it contains various independent co-operative associations, for building, for consumption, and also a tenants' co-partnership society. If all the members of this town were members of these associations for distribution and for housing, &c., which exist in it, Fourier's *Phalanstère* would be very nearly realised. Another garden city has just been formed (1918) at Welwyn.

The small town of Milanino, founded in 1909, in the outskirts of Milan, by the large Co-operative Society of Milan, or, rather, by its director, Buffoli (now deceased), is also a remarkable example of a garden city—or, at least, of a society of tenants' co-partnership. The houses there are not exclusively reserved for members, but members have the right of preference, and have the sole right to the profits, which are very small up to the present (175 per cent. in 1915).

Existing towns which have grown and expanded under the pressure of causes purely historical, political, and economical, must always remain under defective conditions from the hygienic and æsthetic point of view. Moreover, all the rent value of the land profits individual proprietors only and becomes a source of colossal and most unjustifiable fortunes. Every effort which is made by co-operative association and otherwise to change this state of things will inevitably be fruitless, as long as the house is in surroundings which must have a vitiating effect upon it. The only solution, therefore, is to go out of the towns and build new cities outside them in the country, on a rational plan. The land and the house will be the property of the co-operative association, or of the commune, since here they are one and the same thing.

Here again, the war will have served to popularise the idea of garden cities. The sad necessity of rebuilding towns—several partly, at least, in France and Belgium, and 3,000 entire villages—has naturally evoked new plans of organisation in which hygienic and æsthetic considerations will happily have a large place.¹

(7) *Societies for Intellectual and Recreation Purposes.*

By this heading we mean co-operative societies whose aim is not the supplying of material, but of intellectual, spiritual, and artistic needs. We might have co-operative universities, co-operative journals, co-operative theatres, co-operative churches (these we have already where the separation of Church and State is effected), and co-operative cafés (we have these, particularly in our clubs and casinos). It is note-

¹ In May, 1916, in spite of the war, there was a Model City Exhibition opened in Paris to popularise the teaching of this new science, town-planning. The teaching of "urbanism" has just been started by the city of Paris.

There are not yet any garden cities in France. There is, however, a co-operative housing society called "*Jardin Paris*."

worthy that these several requirements are precisely those best suited for co-operation, because though a man may be able to work, buy, or consume individually, it is a very different matter when it comes to educating, improving himself, or amusing himself alone. It is not particularly entertaining to play solitaire or patience for any length of time! However, these intellectual co-operative societies are only "desiderata" up to the present time.

In a large number of universities in the United States there are, among the students, co-operative societies for the sale of all the requirements of students, but chiefly for books and stationery.¹ There has been a suggestion of introducing this practice into France, with the addition of the printing of theses—which is a heavy expense for students—but nothing has, as yet, been attempted in this direction. Even co-operative societies for the sale of text-books and so on, among teachers and among Protestant pastors, are only, as yet, projects. A society of readers might also be formed, not to buy books, but to borrow them in rotation for reading, which is also a form of consumers' co-operation.

From time to time the question arises of co-operative newspapers, but this may be taken in two different senses.² It may be a society for subscribers who join together to have a newspaper they like, or it may be a co-operative society of writers who combine to get the profits. In the first case it is a society of consumers, in the second it is an association for production. Some attempts have already been made under the second form (notably with the "*Mercur de France*"), but none, as yet, under the first form; this is, in fact, much more difficult to realise.

¹ The Harvard University society had a turnover of £80,000 not long ago.

² We do not mean by this the newspapers published by large co-operative societies or co-operative unions, which exist everywhere, and some of which have a circulation which might be envied by big political journals. (See page 72.)

The same may be said of the co-operative theatre, which has already been essayed under the form of co-operative production (The *Comédie Française* is an association for co-operative production, the oldest of them all), but nothing in this way has been attempted under the form of consumers' co-operation. However, as soon as enough subscribers can be found among the audience, these subscribers have but one step further to go in order to become co-operators.*

One very interesting form of co-operation of the same kind—recreative, if not exactly intellectual—is that for providing a holiday in the country, or what the English call “co-operative holidays.” This aims at procuring for people who could not otherwise afford it the means of passing some days of vacation in the country or at the seaside. With this object, houses are rented, or even built, in suitable situations and the expenses of board and travelling are fixed at cost price. To be accurate, these efforts, as they are worked at present, are really more philanthropic ventures than genuine co-operative movements; the initiative and the direction do not come from those most to be benefited. But there is no reason why they should not develop on more strictly co-operative lines, or they might be attached to some co-operative consumers' society from henceforward. The English Association has already thirteen holiday resorts in England, Scotland, Germany, Switzerland, and France, some of which are magnificently fitted up, where visitors are received, on terms somewhat variable, but always very moderate.

We might point to two or three analogous works in France, notably *La Nature pour Tous* (now *Le Rayon de Soleil*), which had its villa on the seafront of Chatelaillon (Charente Inférieure).

Co-operative holidays are obviously only possible for those persons who can get some days' vacation. But if the

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The Stage Society may be regarded as one form of a consumers' co-operative theatre.

majority of clerks enjoy this permission there are still very few workmen who can claim the privilege, although certainly no social class has more need of it. However, it is certain that this demand will soon be enforced, as well as that for the weekly half-holiday.

Cercles (clubs) may be considered as co-operative associations, in the sense that the members are also beneficiaries; but as these clubs are worked on contributions, not shares, they come rather under the category of mutual aid. It is a general rule among the societies affiliated to the National Co-operative Federation that each co-operative society has its club attached to the store, with dining rooms (non-alcoholic liquors if possible), rooms for games (not for money stakes), rooms for reading and discussion, &c. This is a method of establishing daily intercourse among the members; this intercourse induces closer and more cordial relations than any which might result from the annual or half-yearly general meetings, and, above all, keeps alive a certain social ideal.

(8) *Co-operative Insurance.*

There is one need which, while not belonging to a material order, such as food and lodging, is none the less pressing; it is that of insurance. Of course it is not in our power to guarantee against the risks of life, but it is at least possible to make good their pecuniary consequences, by means of insurance. We know that this marvellous institution consists in consolidating the largest number of persons possible in the expectation of a certain risk in such a way that when it strikes one of them the blow so infinitely divided will only inflict very slight injury to each individual.

Every insurance enterprise is thus co-operative in the larger sense of the word. Nevertheless, the word is not used when the insurance is organised as a capitalist enterprise, as companies with *fixed premiums* as they are called, because the shareholders have no dealings whatsoever with the insured, except to draw enormous dividends at their expense.

Neither must we confuse *mutual* with *co-operative* insurance. The first is formed without capital, makes no profits, receives nothing but contributions, and can only indemnify risks up to the limits of these contributions. The second is formed with a social capital, makes profits, and undertakes to pay stipulated indemnities in full. The co-operative insurance company bears much more resemblance to an ordinary insurance company with *fixed premiums*, with the essential difference that the profits, instead of being distributed among the shareholders in proportion to their shares, are divided among the insured co-operators, in proportion to the premiums paid by them.¹

The genuinely co-operative insurance societies are very rare, doubtless on account of the great difficulty they would meet with in collecting the large capital which is indispensable to their functions;² and where there is no such capital we must fall back on mutual insurance.

But why should we create special co-operative insurance associations? Would it not be much simpler if the consumers' societies would add this service to those which they already exercise? We know that when these societies reach a certain point they have superfluous capital at their disposal; well, then, a co-operative insurance service would be a very profitable outlet for these reserve funds.³

¹ There are still some insurance companies which resemble the co-operative system, inasmuch as they give their clients a part of the profits, which may go towards reducing their premium.

² It is true that in France several of the largest insurance societies at fixed premiums began with a purely guaranteed capital, that is to say the full payment of the shares has never been demanded. But even under this form of guaranteed capital, though the money need not be paid up, there is still a pecuniary responsibility to be assumed which is sufficient to scare away any subscribers from among the working classes.

³ In England, the Co-operative Insurance Society was founded in 1867. It insures against fire, accidents, dishonesty of employees, and the breaking of windows, and, above all, does a life insurance business for more than 1,100,000 co-operators, and receives £312,000 in premiums. It is the consumers' co-operative societies which have supplied

This brings us to the end of our review of the various forms of consumers' societies. We leave on one side two classes of co-operative societies which are, nevertheless, closely related—societies for the purchase of raw materials and implements, and the credit societies and rural banks. Both these types are very numerous in agriculture, but they are still very rare in industry. Both kinds of society provide the supply of very urgent requirements, and by the same means, *i.e.*, by association of those interested; but here we get into the domain of production rather than of consumption. Fertilisers and seeds purchased by agricultural syndicates, and capital loaned by rural banks, have clearly no other object than to serve agricultural production. Therefore, these special types should be studied in a treatise on co-operative production.

nearly all the capital (at least 5 shares of £1 for each affiliated society, of which only £1 is paid up), and which constitute the whole of its clientèle.

But this joint-stock company is undoubtedly destined to be soon absorbed by the English Wholesale Society, which opened an insurance department in 1913,* which will probably grow as quickly as their bank. They might go much further. It is reckoned that the working-class in England pays annually £20,000,000 in insurance policies, and we ask why should this enormous sum not be paid into co-operative societies? The profits, instead of enriching various shareholders, would be given back to the people insured.

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—The Co-operative Insurance Society was taken over by the English and Scottish Co-operative Wholesale Societies jointly in 1913, when a special Act of Parliament made it possible for two societies to unite and form a third.

CHAPTER X.

Co-operative Federations.

As soon as the co-operative movement in any country has reached a certain stage of development the co-operative societies begin to form federations, as do other types of associations, such as mutual aid societies and trade unions.

There are two aspects of these federations, one social and the other commercial; one to develop the spirit of solidarity among the societies and to guide the co-operative movement; the other to bulk purchases, and, if possible, organise production; and though these two aspects can be united in one organisation (as in Switzerland and some other countries) the work is better divided if they remain distinct, like two houses in a parliamentary government: In any case, it is better to consider them separately.¹

SECTION I.—CO-OPERATIVE UNIONS.

These, as we have said, are formed with the sole object of developing the spirit of solidarity among the societies, of making them conscious of their place and their power; to get from them and to furnish to them statistical, legal, and economic information, to call periodical congresses, to publish periodicals and books, to organise all forms of propaganda, and, if possible, programmes of common action, to divide into districts and quarters the area of each society so as to avoid overlapping, and its resultant competition—in a word, to exercise the functions of a government whose authority, it is needless to say, is purely moral.

¹ In France, the Co-operative Federation and the Wholesale Society are two distinct organisations with separate offices, and even distinct committees, but it is significant that the two committees are formed of the same persons.

Their function is very important, at least where co-operators are well organised and disciplined, and are not divided by bitter political and religious feuds. The services which the Co-operative Union at Manchester has rendered to British co-operation since its creation in 1869 are inestimable. Of Italy and Switzerland it may be said that their co-operative history dates from the formation of their Co-operative Union (1886 in Italy, 1890 in Switzerland). The British Co-operative Union embraces 1,304 societies with 4,109,843 members, that is, almost all British co-operators. In Switzerland the Union embraces 400 societies out of the total of 400, though it is true that some of them are not consumers' societies. The new Union of German Consumers' Societies created in 1902 numbers 1,200 societies with more than 1,700,000 members.

These Unions each year gain a fairly large number of new societies, which wish to profit by their advice, but it is too often the case that when the societies become strong they seek to show their independence by leaving the Union, and attempt to prove that they have grown sufficiently to stand on their own feet.¹ Even if this were true they ought to realise that it is precisely because they are strong and rich that they should be a support to the Union and to the small societies which remain faithful to it, and that in withdrawing their support they commit a grave sin against the duty of solidarity.

In France, the old Unions which have since disappeared, did much, in spite of their weakness, for the development of the co-operative movement.

The old "*Union Coopérative*," which was founded by

¹ This is so in one of the biggest societies in Paris, the *Bellovilloise*, but is not peculiar to France. Big societies abroad sometimes do the same. Thus the biggest Italian society, the *Unione Co-operativa* of Milan, is not a member of the Italian National League.*

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The *Lega Nazionale* is now a semi-political body, and therefore only societies in general agreement with its policy are affiliated to it.

M. de Boyve, organised numerous congresses, published a bulletin and, after 1893, a year-book. It collected the first statistics of French co-operation; it organised the consumers' co-operative section in the two Paris exhibitions of 1889 and 1900, and in the majority of foreign exhibitions; it took part in the formation of the International Co-operative Alliance; directly, or by means of its legal committee, it gave advice on countless matters. It took part in the drawing up of many sets of rules, and defended a whole host of societies against the exactions of the Government. When it is realised that its revenues hardly reached £600 a year it is wonderful that it was able to do so much with so little money.

The existing *Fédération Nationale*¹ will do better still; the keen co-operators who direct its policy do not neglect anything that can help in the economic and moral development of co-operation in France. Its activities include the publication of a newspaper and year-book, the organisation of periodical conferences and annual congresses, the appointment of delegations to the international congresses, and the relations with the Government. The war, which might have paralysed its activities, provided it, on the contrary, with unexpected opportunities of extending its influence.

In Belgium, political differences have prevented the formation of strong unions. In Germany, there were ten co-operative federations, but they were as mixed up as were the States of the old German Confederation. All the forms of co-opera-

¹ The new *Fédération Nationale des Coopératives de Consommation* was formed by the fusion of two earlier federations, the "Union" and the "Bourse," which each had 400 members (see above, page 25). The *Fédération* includes a few more societies than the totals of the two earlier federations added together. The amalgamation caused about 100 societies to leave the earlier bodies, but attracted between 200 and 300 new members. This caused a small gain, but the membership is still far from what might be expected. Since the war progress has been made. The figures for 1919 are: Societies belonging to the Union, 1,700 (out of 4,000); members, 360,000 (out of 800,000); turnover, £18,000,000 (out of £32,000,000).

tive association—consumption, production, credit, building, &c.—are found mixed up pell-mell, and as they have opposite ideals they injure more than they help each other. We mentioned (page 27) that a schism had occurred in the most important of these federations, that of Berlin, founded by Schulze Delitzsch, and that a new union formed of consumers' societies only, and more especially of working-class societies, had been constituted at Hamburg. But this does not embrace all the German consumers' societies.

All these unions are formed on a "parliamentary" model, yet with the difference that their "parliament," which is a congress, meets only once a year for a few days. Between the meetings they are represented by a permanent committee of delegates, elected by the societies for a certain number of years.¹

The parliaments and committees of these unions have only a moral authority over the societies. Would it not be

¹ The "*Fédération Nationale*" is governed by a central committee elected at the annual congress of the societies. Members of this committee must be practising co-operators, *i.e.*, they must belong to a consumers' society, and make a certain minimum of purchases. There are three secretaries, who are the executive officers.

Besides the Central Committee there are many special committees which benefit from the presence of a number of specialists in the various branches of work.

Thus the secretary of the *Technical Bureau* for practical and economic questions was formerly M. Albert Thomas, later Under-Secretary of State for Munitions in the War Office. By a curious coincidence one of the directors of the "*Fédération Nationale Co-opérative*," M. Auguste Müller, held high office in the German Ministry of Food.

The *Legal Bureau* deals with the numerous legal questions sent in by the societies.

The *Educational Committee* deals with clubs, excursions, and, above all, the education of children.

The *Pensions Bureau* advises on the law of workmen's pensions as far as it concerns the members of co-operative societies.

There are also the *Arbitration Board*, the *Mutual Aid Bank*, &c. Besides the National Federation, France is divided into regional federations, 17 in number, whose delegates meet in Paris every three months.

possible to give them effective authority? It would, if the union became a national society, of which the local societies were merely branches. This is the ambitious plan which Mr. J. C. Gray, the late General Secretary of the British Co-operative Union, proposed at the inaugural session of the Congress, held at Birmingham, in 1906. Not only would the local societies lose their autonomy, they would only have the disposal of half their profits, the other half (about £6,600,000 per annum) would be paid into the exchequer of the national co-operative society, which would use it as seemed best to it in the interests of co-operation. The committee of the national co-operative society, which would include the Wholesale Society, would be elected by all the societies, on a basis which would have to be determined.

This project has little chance of being realised for a long time, at least in France. Not only are the local societies very jealous of their independence, and disinclined to allow themselves to be absorbed in this collective organisation and to give it half their profits, but even if they consented, it is feared that half their members would leave them.

Obviously the work of these unions cannot be carried on without expenditure, and therefore they need a fund. This fund is furnished by the subscriptions of the societies, so that the development of the union, and therefore of the co-operative movement itself, depends more or less on the willingness with which the societies pay their contributions.

The constitution of the British Co-operative Union is rather complicated. It is governed by a Central Board of 67 members, elected by regional sections, which meets only twice a year. Next, there is a smaller committee, the United Board, formed of 14 members, which meets more often; and, above all, a General Secretary, who is, in fact, the head of the organisation, the head offices of which are at Manchester.

The expenses of these unions generally include the salary of at least one permanent secretary, and often other em-

ployees, the rent of offices for the meetings of the committees, and the expenses of correspondence and publishing. In Britain these expenses amount to a large sum. The subscriptions of the affiliated societies, fixed at 1d. per member,* though this rate is, in fact, often exceeded, produce more than £16,000 a year. Special donations and receipts from the sales of publications raise this to £20,000.

In France, the turnover is taken as the basis of contribution, rather than the number of members, as it is more easily ascertained. The basis taken has been four centimes per 100 francs turnover (four-tenths of a 1d. per £4), of which one centime is for the regional federation. In fact, the average purchases per member being 365 francs, that represents $365 \times \frac{3}{100} = 11$ centimes.¹

SECTION 2.—PURCHASING FEDERATIONS.

These have a purely economic object—the purchasing in common of the goods necessary for supplying the affiliated societies.

The federation of co-operative societies for purchasing in common has the following advantages:—

(1) It reduces the purchase price to each society, because the purchases are made in large quantities. It is clear that just as the grouping of individuals to make purchases in common enables them to reduce the price, so also does the grouping of societies. The federation is only a co-operative society of co-operative societies.

(2) It facilitates the starting of small societies. It is obvious that the initial stage of any undertaking is the most difficult, and it is particularly so in co-operation. A young society which has only a few members and small capital, no experience of business, and which is the object of the hostility of all traders of the district, runs a great risk of

¹ The total comes to Fr. 3,400 or Fr. 5,000, including the subscription from the Wholesale Society.

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—This rate has now been increased to 2d. per member, producing £35,000 per year.

dying in infancy. The world laments the rate of infant mortality for about one-quarter of the babies born die during the year which follows their birth. Well, the rate of mortality among infant co-operative societies is as pitiable (*see later, Chapter XII.*).

But the existence of a purchasing federation is enough to alter this sad state of affairs, because it gives small societies the same terms as big ones. It sells them the goods they need at the same price. Not only does it give them the benefit of the same prices as their older sister societies pay, but it saves them from the blunderings and blind gropings common to first attempts, by giving them the necessary advice and sending them all they need on demand. Thus a society which is being started need not have any specialists among its members. It need only write to the federation saying, "We are such-and-such a society, send us all we shall need."

As for the big societies—which sometimes scorn to belong to federations, saying to themselves that they are strong enough to get the same terms from traders—they must understand that though they may make no money gain (which generally is not so) yet their development and their very existence are bound up with that of their little sisters in the great co-operative family.

(3) It stops illegal commissions (commonly called *pots de vin*), and so raises the moral tone of co-operative trade and saves the societies from a vice that is already too common in business. When purchases are made through a wholesale society, the members of the committee of a society have no direct relations with the suppliers. It may perhaps be said that it is the managers of the wholesale society who will get the illegal commissions. Perhaps, but as they are better watched (to put the matter on its lowest grounds) and as they are only a few persons instead of a few thousands, the evil will be lessened.

(4) It prevents any boycotting by wholesalers and manu-

facturers. It sometimes happens that the wholesalers of a district make an agreement to refuse to sell to a co-operative society, in the hopes of killing it. This has been the case more than once in England, Sweden, &c. (See Chapter XI., *The Conflict between Co-operative Societies and Traders.*) This form of tactics becomes useless when the co-operative societies are backed by a federation which undertakes to supply them with all they need. What does it then matter to them if the local merchants refuse to supply them? They can afford to laugh at their opponents. In this way small co-operative societies have been able to bring their adversaries to their knees, for not only has the English Wholesale Society supported them, but it has voted £40,000 as a kind of "war chest" to fight such boycotts as may come in the future.

(5) It enables goods to be manufactured by the co-operative societies. It is not easy for a single co-operative society to set up a boot factory, a soap works, &c., for itself, because it is not large enough to guarantee sufficient sales, unless the society has a very large number of members, which few have.

On the other hand, when a purchasing federation bulks the orders of hundreds of societies it can erect factories with the certainty of success, because it knows beforehand what sales it can count on. Thus the federation of English societies, the Co-operative Wholesale Society of Manchester, has been able to build flour mills, soap works, boot factories, and jam factories, which produced goods to the value of £12,000,000 in 1915.¹

What societies by themselves could possibly attempt similar enterprises? And yet it is recognised that it is only by production that co-operation can change the present economic system. So, federation is necessary, because he who seeks the end must seek the means.

(6) It makes possible the organisation of works of general

¹ In 1919 the figure rose to £26,000,000, due largely to the rise in prices.

utility, and if it does not do educative work, as that is more the business of Unions, it renders at least such services as banking and insurance. If such work be left to the separate societies to organise, the dissipation of energy will prevent anything being done.

There are three degrees in the grouping of societies for purchasing, indeed, one may say three stages.

(1) The first is the *Agency*. The agency confines its activities to obtaining quotations from wholesalers for the societies, and collecting and transmitting orders to the wholesalers.

This first is the simplest form, because no store is needed, but merely an office, and no capital is required, as the only expenses are the small ones of advertisement and correspondence. But if the expenses are very low the services it can render are very limited. It can hardly realise any of the great advantages which we have mentioned above; it can only obtain some reduction in price and guarantee of quality.

Still, it is wise to begin by this unambitious form of organisation.

(2) The second is the *Syndicate*, which is not, like the first, merely an office for the transmission of orders, but does commission work. It bulks the orders of the societies and buys from the wholesalers on their account. This is the method adopted by most agricultural societies in dealing in seeds and manures. Sometimes, if the market is favourable, the Syndicate buys on its own account.

This second form is stronger than the first, but it can hardly do without capital, or, at least, guarantors, if it is to deal directly with wholesalers.

(3) The third is the *Wholesale Society*. This is the true co-operative society of co-operative societies, such as we were discussing a few pages back. It buys direct from the producers, or itself manufactures all that is necessary to supply its members, and sells to them at wholesale prices, or, at least, at very slightly increased prices, to allow a

margin for emergencies. In any case, if there be profits they are divided, not among the shareholding but among the purchasing societies; thus, the same principle is applied to the societies, as they themselves apply to their members.

For this, not only is it necessary to have a large capital, but huge stores and whole battalions of employees also. But it is possible to obtain an indefinite degree of power, as in England, where it is feared that the Wholesale Society may come to reign almost despotically over all English co-operation.

The Rochdale Pioneers—who cannot be too much admired—foresaw everything, and created in their own society a wholesale store for helping others; but it was not until 1864 that the real wholesale society, the C.W.S., was started. It began with a membership of fifty societies, and a capital of £1,000, and to-day it has 1,200 societies¹ and a share capital of £2,131,000, over £4,000,000 loan capital, 21,000 clerks or workers, huge warehouses where it does business to the value of £35,000,000² a year, and 70 factories where it produces £9,000,000 worth of goods of every variety. Its imports, partly in its own ships,³ £8,000,000 worth of the products of all countries; it bought at the price

¹ That is to say, almost all the English societies. The Scottish Co-operative Wholesale Society, of Glasgow, includes 264 Scottish societies.

² This is the pre-war figures for the English Wholesale (1913), the post-war figures enables us to measure the progress made in 1918: Sales, £65 million; production, £17.6 million; land cultivated, 32,500 acres. The enormous increase in the C.W.S. funds is specially remarkable.

³ To import the goods which it consumes it commissioned a fleet of six ships, which sailed under the house flag of the C.W.S. But it was found that the ships cost more than transport by the ordinary shipping companies, so four of the ships were sold to a big railway company having ships of its own. Only two ships were kept, which trade between Manchester and Rouen. This is a step backward and an abandonment of co-operative principles. Besides, the financial loss was perhaps more than balanced by the added prestige.

One day is set apart each year (generally in October) for the sale of raisins and other dried fruits, which the C.W.S. buys in Greece and Asia Minor. On this one day its sales reach or exceed £160,000.

of £50,000 a large piece of land besides the Manchester Ship Canal to make docks. It has three establishments in Denmark (where it buys £4,000,000 worth of butter and bacon) one in the United States, one in Germany (at Hamburg), one in Sweden, two in France (at Rouen and Calais), one in Spain, one in Canada, and one in Australia. Besides these establishments for purchasing abroad, it has a tallow factory in Australia, and tea plantations in Ceylon and India. In England itself it has six estates (in all 18,000 acres), where it grows strawberries and tomatoes, and where it has set up a convalescent home for its members and their families. It will soon own coal mines. During the war it received large orders for food and clothing from the English Government, and even from the Russian Government (notably for boots).

The capital of the Wholesale is furnished partly by the shares which all the affiliated societies must subscribe for at the rate of fifteen £1 shares for every ten members, and partly by loans from the societies.

It has a bank to regulate its huge operations, which does all the usual banking business of discounting, taking deposits, giving advances, &c., and thanks to which the smallest society can obtain loans at lower rates than the largest capitalists can get from the Bank of England.¹

We have already mentioned that it has taken up insurance in all its forms.

It does not try to make profits from its immense business, which is nearly £100,000,000. Still, as it cannot calculate the exact prices which should be charged it works on a small margin which realised about £1,200,000 a year in 1916, but this margin of profit decreased greatly in 1917, and vanished altogether in 1918.*

¹ During the crisis of 1907, when the Bank of England raised its discount rate to 7 per cent., the Wholesale Bank continued to lend at 3½ per cent. A short time ago the Scottish C.W.S. lent £500,000 to the municipality of Glasgow.

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—This was due to special efforts to keep down prices. (See page 87.)

Its strength is so great that there is a fear that it will be abused, and co-operation turned into a big centralised bureaucratic machine. We shall consider this matter later on (*see* Chapter XIII.).

Still, there remains a margin for development, because it is far from selling to the co-operative societies everything which they sell to their members. Its total sales can still increase greatly¹ when all the societies make it a rule to supply themselves through the Wholesale only. It is certain

¹ It must not be thought that the sales of the Wholesale can ever equal the sales of the societies because:—

(1) Retail prices are always from 15 per cent. to 20 per cent. above wholesale prices.

(2) The distributive societies themselves produce part of the things they consume, notably bread, which is a big item, or they buy from the co-operative productive societies, as we shall see later. These two, added together, represent about 30 per cent. of the sales.

The margin for extension of the purchases from the Wholesale is less than appears. Still it is large, and is still larger in other countries. The following table shows the proportion of sales by societies and the wholesale society in some countries. The relation between the two figures is a sure index of the degree of co-operative organisation.

In this comparison the date of the establishment of the wholesale society must be taken into account, but the development of the wholesale society is not dependent only upon its age. This is shown in the following table (the figures are for 1914):—

Head Office and Date of FOUNDATION.	Sales of WHOLESALES.	Sales of RETAIL STORES.	PROPORTION.
Manchester (1864)	£35,000,000 ...	£87,900,000 ...	50 %
Glasgow (1868)	9,435,000 ...	18,000,000 ...	52 %
Copenhagen (1888) ...	3,920,000 ...	6,000,000 ...	65 %
Båle (1892)	1,840,000 ...	5,760,000 ...	32 %
Hamburg (1894)	7,880,000 ...	26,360,000 ...	30 %
Moscow (1898)	1,120,000 ...	32,000,000 ...	3.5 %
Helsingfors (1904) ...	440,000 ...	12,840,000 ...	3.5 %
Paris (1907)	1,040,000 ...	2,520,000 ...	41 %

To-day all these figures are doubled, and in most countries quadrupled. It is noticeable that the German figure is the only one which shows a falling off since 1914. This is the effect of the blockade and famine. For the two British wholesales the increase, though large, hardly exceeds the rise in prices. But for Switzerland and France the increase is far greater than the rise in prices.

that they would be rewarded for their fidelity by an increase in their profits.

There is nowhere in the whole economic order anything comparable to the Wholesale Society, except the trusts and cartels. There are, however, notable resemblances between these two organisations. The federation of consumers' societies for producing are really consumers' trusts, and will perhaps have the salutary effect of preventing the public and the markets from being delivered defenceless into the hands of the great federated capitalists.

It is true that the mammoth Co-operative Wholesale Society is unique in the world. Still, in Glasgow (for Scotland) and in Hamburg (for Germany) there are already wholesale societies which do very large businesses.

The Co-operative Wholesale Society of Glasgow, although much smaller than that of Manchester, judging by turnover, is not behind it in enterprise or ambition. It has a large number of factories, whose production reaches £6,000,000.

The Wholesale Society at Hamburg has served as a rallying point for the workers' societies which broke off from the General Union at Berlin after the Congress at Kreuznach in 1902. It is probable that the Hamburg federation will develop considerably, especially as the Germans are past masters in organisation and federation.

If its progress from its birth in 1894 to 1914 be compared with that of the English Wholesale Society for the corresponding twenty years (1864 to 1884) it is seen that it is even more rapid, for in the twentieth year of its life the Wholesale of Manchester only did a business of £4,675,000, while the Hamburg Society at the same age did nearly £8,000,000.

It is noticeable that Belgium, in spite of its great co-operative activity, does not appear in the list. There is, however, a Belgian federation, created in 1900, but which has only a small number of affiliated societies, and does but a small trade.

We in France are far behind. In 1887 the Central Committee, which has now disappeared, had succeeded with much trouble in establishing a wholesale society. It did not begin badly, since it had reached a turnover of £100,000 in 1892, but it failed, for various reasons, too long to set out here. This check retarded the co-operative movement a great deal.¹

Later, two distinct and even rival organisations were formed:—

(a) The "*Office Coopératif*" (the Co-operative Office), an annex of the Co-operative Union, was at first a simple agency, then a syndicate for grouping orders, and was at last transformed into the "*Coopérative de gros*" (Co-operative Wholesale Society). It was formed in 1900, and had not reached a turnover of £80,000 in 1912, when it was amalgamated with the socialist federation.

(b) The Wholesale Society (*Magasin de gros*) of the Socialist Bank, thanks to the stronger feeling of loyalty which inspires societies engaged in a class war, made more rapid progress. Formed in 1906, its turnover was £400,000 when the amalgamation took place in 1912.

To-day, the two rival federations are united in the Wholesale Society situated at 29, Boulevard Boucelon, Paris. The great increase in turnover which was expected from this amalgamation was not realised immediately, and the Whole-

¹ The first purchasing federation was established in 1885, at the same time as the "*Union Coopérative*" under the humble name of the "*Chambre Économique*" (Economic Office). In 1888, the *Chambre Économique* took the title of "*Fédération Nationale des Sociétés Co-opératives*" (the National Federation of Co-operative Societies), and acted at first as a purchasing agency. That is to say, it confined itself to buying to the order of the societies, many of which were slow in paying. It made the mistake of trying to form itself too soon into a real wholesale society with its offices at Charenton. The big Parisian societies abandoned it, alleging that they could buy better directly than through the Federation, and because of personal quarrels. The bad organisation of the Federation justified these desertions to some extent. The wholesale society failed in 1895, leaving big losses to be made good by the societies which had remained loyal to it and the Central Committee.

sale passed through some anxious moments. This state of things was, however, inevitable, considering its very small capital, £3,520. If the society had to deal with a trade of £480,000 a year it would therefore have been necessary for it to turn over its capital one hundred and thirty times in the year, or once every three days! The Wholesale Society was obliged to obtain its working capital from deposits (£140,000), and this created a very difficult situation, indeed a highly dangerous one for an ordinary bank. Happily, the depositors in the Wholesale Society were either co-operative societies or trade unions which wished to help, not to embarrass it. Also, the C.W.S. generously came to the rescue of its young sister by lending it £24,000. Meanwhile, the war broke out and did on the whole more good than harm, for the local co-operative crisis was overwhelmed and almost forgotten in this great general crisis. There is no doubt that the society will emerge from this test stronger than before.

As regards production the French Wholesale Society had only preserve and boot factories, doing between them business to the value of £600,000.*

There are also territorial district associations which have no right of sale or purchase, and whose one function is to send delegates to the quarterly meetings. Perhaps it would have been wise in a country with such varying forms of productive activity as France—which in spite of its apparent unity, has kept distinct local characteristics—to have left a certain amount of independence to the district federations. As it is, there is a tendency to revive them in the form of agencies of the Wholesale Society.

* To-day—1919—the French Wholesale Society has made great progress, which equals and even surpasses the growth of those of other countries at the same age. This can be seen from the following figures (the business year begins on the 1st of June).

	Affiliated Societies.	Share Capital and Reserve	Turnover.
1914-15	425 ...	£11,780 ...	£548,800
1919-20	1,435 ...	£120,000 ...	£6,000,000

The causes which have made federations of societies, either for purchasing or simply for mutual defence, so difficult to form and so slow to progress, are worthy of careful study. It seems certain that the national temperament of France, which is not so much individualist as particularist, is largely responsible for it. There is also the question of vanity, which makes the members of a little society unwilling to give up their autonomy, and which makes the members of the committee unwilling to give up any of their power of control or of purchasing; they wish to deal directly with the wholesalers. Worst of all, there is often the fear that certain abuses will be abolished to which they cling, and on which they live, such as illicit commissions from suppliers, which would have to be given up if orders passed through a central office or wholesale society. Some things which happened lately in England have shown us that English societies themselves were not wholly free from this plague, which has killed some French societies and contaminated many others.

Above the national federations there is room for an international federation; in fact, such exists at least in embryo, under the name of the International Co-operative Alliance. One of its first initiators was M. de Boyve, who suggested it at the British Co-operative Congress at Plymouth in 1886. It was not officially formed, however, until 1895, when its first Congress was held in London. Since then it has met every three years—at Paris, the Hague, Budapest, Cremona, Hamburg, and Glasgow—and its reports form a valuable contribution to the study of the co-operative movement throughout the world. It has published a bibliography of co-operative literature in all languages, and publishes a monthly bulletin in English, French, and German, which was continued as well as possible in spite of the war.

The Alliance is governed by a permanent committee, which formerly filled up its vacancies by co-option; but the members are now elected by the federations of their respec-

tive countries.¹ The number of members which each country has a right to elect is settled by the amount of its subscriptions (a contribution of £10 gives a right to elect one member, and £600 to elect seven members, which number may not be exceeded).² This electoral system, which seems to us more fiscal than democratic, has not failed to provoke criticism, yet it is the socialists who have supported it most strongly.

The Alliance includes all forms of co-operative association, *i.e.*, consumption, production, credit, and agriculture; but the first tends more and more to predominate.

Originally, however, this association had for its chief object the safeguarding of the rights of producers, to the end that they should not be handed over to the despotic government of the consumers, as was foreshadowed by the great growth in power of the Wholesale Society; it was a sort of individualist revolt against what might be called co-operative collectivism.

To effect this, the Alliance advocated, if not self-governing workshops, at least a share in the profits for all workers in the services of distributive societies engaged in production.³ But this early ideal was bit by bit thrust aside, as

¹ Except for M. de Boyve, who was given the title of perpetual honorary secretary, as the one still living founder of the Alliance.

² This is the number of British representatives. Germany has five; France, Switzerland, Austria, and Hungary three each; Russia, Finland, Sweden, Denmark, Holland, and Belgium two each; Italy, Roumania, Serbia, and Norway one each.

An embarrassing question which arose before the war is that of recognising nationalities which claim independent representation. As is seen above, this was granted to Finland, but refused to Bohemia and Poland, which aroused strong protests. Henceforth, they will certainly get direct representation in the Alliance, but conflicts may be looked for about the numerous republics which will issue from the dismemberment of Russia.

³ Article 1 of the Laws (now revised) said, "The Alliance has for its aim . . . to hasten, by all the means of propaganda at its disposal, the moment when all associations called co-operative shall organise in favour of sharing the profits with all the employees without exception."

profit-sharing had not succeeded to any great extent, and, as, moreover, the socialist element, which increased on the committee and in the congresses of the Alliance, was absolutely opposed to it.

The Alliance has rallied to its support to-day all the big federations of all countries, besides a large number of individual societies. Britain alone supplies about half of the subscriptions; but Germany and Austria were rapidly increasing their subscriptions and influence, and before the war it was seen that ere long the control of the Alliance would be transferred from London to Hamburg.

The programme of the Alliance to-day, as recently laid down by its president, Sir William Maxwell, is :—

(1) The moral and educative aim of putting the co-operators of different countries in touch with one another so that they can teach each other and help the co-operative movement by their union.

(2) The practical and commercial object of bringing co-operative societies in different countries into business relations so that the products of those which produce may find outlets in those which only distribute, and that the latter on their side can procure their goods under the best possible conditions. An international wholesale society has been projected.

(3) It has the yet higher aim of establishing peace between nations.¹ If, in fact, as we believe, wars are caused above all by economic causes, and are continued in the struggle for profit, would it be vain to hope that co-operation, which has for its ideal the abolition of profit, could establish peace?

¹ At the Glasgow Congress (1913), notably, a solemn resolution against the folly of armaments was carried. The German delegate, von Elm, supported the motion, and declared, amid applause, that in Germany all co-operators to the number of four million eight hundred thousand heads of families in 80,555 societies strongly demanded peace. "I know," he added, "that the rulers of the world pay little attention to the wishes of co-operators, but it will not always be thus."

Still, we must admit that of these three aims only the first has been realised to any degree. The realisation of the second is made difficult by the fact that the agricultural and credit societies, and even the productive societies, frightened by the imperialist ambitions of the consumers' societies, are gradually leaving the Alliance.¹

As for the third aim, one can hardly hope to see its accomplishment during the next generation. Nevertheless, the International Co-operative Alliance succeeded in living through the war, and its bulletin, published in three languages, English, French, and German, was a link between co-operators of the belligerent countries.

¹ For a detailed history of this institution see our brochure on the "International Co-operative Alliance," which has been translated into English.



CHAPTER XI.

The Conflict Between Co-operative Societies and Traders.

It is obvious that the aim of co-operative consumers' societies gradually to absorb all branches of trade is not at all satisfactory to traders, particularly those who are menaced more directly thereby, *i.e.*, the retail dealers.¹ In large towns, such as Leeds, Breslau, Bâle, and in many other smaller towns, this evolution is well-nigh accomplished; that is to say almost the entire population makes its purchases at the co-operative store. Thus, in every country the conflict is keen, more so in France than elsewhere, because France is, perhaps, the country in which small trading is the most developed, as are also small industries and small holdings.

This question has often served as a platform in electioneering contests, particularly in municipal elections. In

¹ Here is an amusing instance of the way in which traders write the history of co-operation, taken from the *Commercial Journal of Amiens*, June 1st, 1897.

"The idea of co-operation had its birth under the cloudy skies of aristocratic England.

"About sixty years ago a group of workmen founded the first co-operative society under the direction of several clergymen.

"The powerful British industrialists saw in it a very practical means of keeping the workmen under their thumbs, and they subscribed largely to these growing societies. The idea very quickly penetrated to the continent and imperial France opened wide its doors to it. At the present time, co-operative societies spring into existence so rapidly that they are a source of anxiety to all lovers of liberty and social well-being.

"And, what will ensue if this goes on? It is easy to foretell. It will mean the advent of a régime similar to that under which our neighbours across the Channel live, where we can see every day workmen bowed with years and infirmity holding out supplicating hands to the rich industrialists, who throw them coppers from their gilded coaches."

Paris, at the time of the municipal elections of 1910, the socialists suffered a relative defeat, which they attributed—not, perhaps, without reason—to the irritation of the traders against co-operative stores. M. Jaurès wrote as follows in "*L'Humanité*," after the elections: "The small trader has always regarded the custom of workmen as his special prerogative. In his opinion, the workmen commit almost a theft when they think of giving this custom over to their co-operative societies; therefore, he wished to punish them by letting them know the bitterness of defeat."

(1) *Methods of Conflict.*

The methods which traders employ against co-operative societies are not of the most honourable kind. There is the system of sale on credit, particularly for the working class. There is either a system of a "handover" to the middle-class cooks, sometimes even to the housekeepers themselves, of the "*sou par franc*" (a halfpenny in the shilling), or that which has become a recognised institution in some countries, particularly in Switzerland, the system of "*primes*" (premiums) and "*timbre-rabais*" (discount stamps), which aims at outrivalling the dividend of the co-operative shops. This system consists of giving each customer who pays ready money a token, worth ten per cent. of the value of goods purchased, which may be tendered in payment for other goods. This is, after all, only a caricature of the Rochdale system. This method of advertisement and warfare against the co-operative societies was very common for some time, but it began to lose ground when it became clear that it of necessity meant either the exploitation of customers or the ruin of the shopkeepers.¹

¹ In Switzerland, there are what almost amounts to co-operative associations of traders, who have united for the distribution of these "discount stamps," each member undertaking to receive them. It goes without saying that they arrange among themselves to raise the prices in proportion to the value of the discounts. However, the traders find in this system a means of fighting against the abuse of the credit system.

But they do not stop here, often they have recourse to more open methods of warfare.

The shopkeepers organise a boycott of the societies, that is, they undertake among themselves: (1) To break off relations with manufacturers or wholesalers who sell to the co-operative societies;¹ (2) to dismiss any of their employees who belong to a co-operative society.

More often the shopkeepers appeal to the Government and demand protection against the co-operative societies. This is achieved by some of the following methods, which are more or less identical in every country:—

(1) They demand in the first place that co-operative distributive societies should be subject to all trade obligations, and should be liable to taxation from which they have been exempted hitherto, as not being formed of professional traders, as, for instance, the dealers' licence, commercial jurisdiction, bankruptcy proceedings, surveillance from the health authorities, examination of weights and measures, &c. What annoys the traders most in these exemptions is not so much the inequality of the money charges as the halo of philanthropy and disinterestedness with which these exemptions surround the co-operative societies, and which, in their opinion, forms a very valuable advertisement.

¹ In 1909, the Lausanne bakers forbade the millers to sell to the co-operative societies, under penalty of exclusion from the markets. The same thing occurred in Sweden with the manufacturers of margarine.

In Scotland, in 1897, there was a great fight between the butchers and the Scottish Co-operative Wholesale Society. The butchers boycotted all the merchants and stock-raisers who supplied the co-operative societies with meat, and extended their boycott to the United States, and to the ships which carried meat. They even succeeded, with the assistance of the Glasgow Municipal Council, in shutting the public abattoirs against the Wholesale, in order to prevent it from carrying on slaughtering on its own account.

However, the farmers were displeased at the boycott, and the only result of this campaign was to attract a large number of new adherents to the Wholesale Society, and to cause the raising of a Co-operative Defence Fund, which immediately received £16,000 from the British societies.

They have obtained satisfaction, however, on all these points. According to French law all co-operative societies formed by shares are subject to all the laws and customs of ordinary trade (Art. 68 of the law of 1867, and confirmed by the law of 1893). And, as regards trade licences, equality of the co-operative societies with the traders was assured by the law of 1905 (see later). Although this law might in justice be criticised, we have always held that co-operative societies would be wise to accept their trade licence with a good grace, not only that they may have freedom of action, but also because the public would always look upon this exemption as a privilege, and every privilege in a country as jealous for equality as ours is a cause of unpopularity and consequent weakness. It is better that co-operative societies should fight the traders on equal terms.

(2) In some countries they demand that co-operative societies, even those which are subject to the same rules and taxes as the traders, should be prohibited from selling to the public. This means that when it is a question of paying the societies would be on an equality with the traders, but when it concerns selling they would be outside the pale of the common law! And this claim, obviously so very inequitable, has been recognised by German law, as we have said before. In Hungary, traders have demanded not only that co-operative stores may not sell to the public, but also that they may not have shop windows in the street, so as to deprive them of this method of advertisement. They want co-operative shops to be hidden away!¹

(3) In every country they wish to prohibit all State

¹ In Hungary, too, they demanded that co-operative stores should only be formed with the common and unlimited liability of all the members. Of course this clause, in general use among credit societies, would not have the effect of rendering the consumers' societies weaker—quite the contrary! But the traders hoped thereby to frighten and turn away would-be members. At any rate, this clause would be absurd, because consumers' societies, unlike credit societies, are scarcely ever insolvent.

officials and municipal employees from belonging to co-operative societies, or at least from being members of their executive committees. The argument which they put forward is curious, namely, that Government employees, being paid by the taxpayers' money (and consequently in part by traders' money), have no right to bring this money to the shops of those who wish to do away with traders! So the feudal obligation of serfs to bring their corn to the mill or to the oven of their lord has been revived in favour of the traders.

This reasoning, however, has not up to the present convinced the Governments, which in France and Switzerland,¹ and even in Germany, have on several occasions formally recognised the right of their functionaries (military, police, customs, post office, education, &c.) to join any distributive society, and even to take part in its administrative councils.

However, in various countries—Germany, Switzerland, France—public offices have lent a complacent ear to these claims, and have prohibited officials, if not from joining a co-operative society, at least from belonging to the executive committee, giving as a reason that the exercise of a trade is not compatible with a public office, and that it might even prove for certain classes of employees (such as customs, excise, &c.) a temptation to misuse their functions in favour of their co-operative societies.

Meantime, the co-operative stores in every country have protested vehemently, and by addressing their complaints to high authorities, have generally won their case. If it is indeed a regulation that an official may not indulge in commerce, it is because his time belongs to the State; but

¹ This was by an order of the Federal Council of the 12th February, 1901. In Switzerland, the Federal Government, under the influence of the traders, forbade employees of the Post Office or the Customs to take office on the executive committees of co-operative societies for fear they might be suspected of certain abuses of confidence in the exercise of their duties. But under pressure of public opinion this measure was not kept in force.

he is not forbidden to be a shareholder, or even a director of a railway, or of a mining company, or of a credit bank. Then why should he not also be a member of simple co-operative societies, even though they sell to the public?

Undoubtedly the late war will have the effect of definitely putting an end to this campaign, because in the belligerent countries, and even in Germany, the Government is only anxious to take away all restrictions in the matter of officials joining co-operative societies.

(4) Sometimes traders have pushed their extravagance as far as to demand that everyone, except workmen, should be prohibited from joining a co-operative society, or at least that the power of purchasing should be limited to the modest sum of £32¹ for each member. Others demand that the formation of federations for purchase should not be permitted to co-operative societies. But the Chamber of Arts and Crafts of Hanover took the palm in the way of demands when in 1912 it requested that the creation of any co-operative society "should be made dependent upon proof of the necessity for its existence."

(2) *Result of the Conflict.*

It is a remarkable fact that during this conflict public opinion is generally in favour of the traders, or at least of the petty traders, who are more directly affected by the competition of co-operative stores. People say: "What will become of them when co-operation, by its development, will have superseded them? Are the advantages to be gained by consumers such as make it worth while ruining millions of

¹ In a memorandum presented to the Senate by the "*Syndicat de l'Alimentation parisienne*" during the debate on the law concerning co-operative societies.

In Germany, the Union of Discounting Societies demanded that co-operative societies should be forbidden "to pursue any objects of public utility."

people who form the bulk of the middle classes?"¹ These questions can be answered as follows:—

(1) That the same complaint has been hurled in all times against all forms of economic progress—against railways, against machinery, against large banks, against trusts, and above all against large shops. But it ought to be understood that all economic progress aims at doing away with a certain amount of superfluous labour, and at the same time rendering useless those who performed this labour. There are in France two millions of traders, as against 16 millions of producers, agricultural and industrial (workmen or masters); this means that the service of distribution of goods actually finds employment for one man in nine. It is clear that if a system can be found which will do the same service with one man in a hundred it will be progress worthy of congratulation. Those who are freed are thus enabled to undertake occupations more productive than the breaking-up of sugar, for example.

(2) That shopkeepers are only servants of the public. At the same time, the luxury of keeping a large number of servants is a very expensive one, and one which is becoming more and more discredited; it is therefore clear that the number of paid intermediaries should be reduced, especially by the middle-classes.² Co-operative association is the only means whereby the consumer can realise this economy, by doing away with this ruinous domestic expenditure. Of course, those who are thus condemned are to be pitied, and

¹ Recently in the Town Council of Manchester—the city par excellence of free trade—during a debate on the taxation of co-operative societies, one of the councillors declared that the development of co-operation "would be the ruin of the city," and another said that co-operation was "preparing to practise a most crushing tyranny."

² An Englishman, John Watts, said, "It is a strange thing that the poor have the largest number of servants, and must pay for them! If the people wish to become rich, the first thing is to get rid of these." We shall see (Chapter XV.) that co-operative societies only require one employee for about forty members; this shows, therefore, some degree of progress.

perhaps more particularly in this matter because shopkeepers, in spite of the abuses to which they have been forced—less perhaps by the desire for gain than by the pressure of competition—constitute an interesting class of society. They stand for some excellent middle-class virtues—independence, self-help, and thrift. They are the offspring, though in reduced circumstances, of the big merchants who have been one of the factors of modern civilisation. From the political and social point of view they stand midway between the conservatism of the farmers and the revolutionary temperament of industrial populations.

But we should investigate and observe whether the traders (independent shopkeepers and individual commercial enterprises) could have held on, even had the co-operative movement never existed. There is every reason to believe that they would have been eliminated all the same, only that their disappearance would have been to the profit of the larger shops and establishments with district branches. This state of things would be even worse for those who interest themselves in the welfare of the middle classes, because co-operative societies on the whole support the middle-classes rather than exploit them, as it is from them we get the numerous small shareholders, those who are too small to become persons of independent means, but not too small to have an interest in property.

And if it were a collectivist régime which was driving him out the death of the petty trader would be more certain still!

For the rest, it does not appear that the trade of the co-operative societies constitutes an imminent peril to the shopkeepers as yet, as statistics do not show a decrease in their numbers, even in the countries and towns where the co-operative movement is most developed.¹ But what about the future?

¹ The number of licensed dealers of Class C. (which corresponds very nearly to small trading) increased from 1,176,140, in 1852, to

If the struggle were only between co-operative societies and petty traders, its issue would be certain, as the latter seem to be utterly condemned by economic evolution as an expensive mechanism, as a wastage of time and exploitation of the consumer. This condemnation, however, should not be pronounced, at least not so absolutely, on small workshops and small holdings.

Perhaps, too, the small shopkeepers would be able to defend themselves better if, instead of decrying co-operative association, they had the sense to utilise it, by combining for wholesale purchase, or even for manufacture, and by allowing their customers to benefit by the economies they were thus able to effect. As a matter of fact, they have tried to do this. In various towns in Germany they have formed purchasing establishments, gigantic warehouses, from which to retail their goods collectively. And in Paris itself, in the interests of the grocery trade they have instituted a purchasing agency in common and have built an enormous wholesale warehouse. But this latter enterprise failed, nor have the others succeeded any better. It seems that there is a natural incompatibility between the co-operative and the individualist systems.

But the large retail establishments constitute the most formidable adversary of the co-operative stores, especially since they do not limit themselves to trade in "novelties," but are now taking up the grocery and victualling lines. However, co-operative stores are not without certain very real advantages over the large shops, which might ensure their success, because, while offering their members equal advantages (cheapness, cash sales at fixed prices, economy

1,477,851 in 1899, which represents a growth of more than a quarter in less than half a century. But the increase is much more striking if we consider the large towns, and it is the same abroad. In Bâle there was in 1877 one grocery shop per 522 inhabitants; in 1900 there was one per 413 inhabitants—and this in spite of the existence in Bâle of the most powerful consumers' society in Switzerland!

in time for the purchaser by the grouping together of specialities) they are free from the grave handicaps of the large shops, such as unnecessary expenses for publicity, for advertisements, catalogues, shop windows, exhibitions, sales, sales on approbation and other inducements to expenditure, which have actually created a particular form of criminal pathology among lady customers, which is called "kleptomania," the mania for theft.¹ There is reason also for the hope, in the matter of relations, not with the public, but with their employees and workers, that co-operative societies will not sacrifice the interests of these latter to mere cheapness, as the large warehouses are often tempted to do, and that they will refuse to offer for sale articles of underclothing which may mean a good bargain for the purchaser, but a wage of 1d. an hour for the workwoman who has stitched them. Let us add that it is better to see the co-operative shops helping and easing the strain of life for a large number of small shareholders of £1 than to see enormous establishments whose function is to create a few multi-millionaires.

We are justified then in believing that consumers' co-operation would enable us to escape from the alternative to which the consumer is otherwise exposed—either to continue to support the expenses of the out-of-date mechanism of small trading, or to submit to the bondage of commercial feudalism.

But the new methods of commerce are somewhat disquieting for the future of co-operative societies, as much in

¹ Perhaps there is an element of pride in this austerity of the co-operative shops, and in their contempt for all advertisement, and for everything which might attract the public. It is quite obvious that the appearance of the streets in our larger towns would suffer badly were their brilliant shop-fronts to be replaced by the sombre windows of the co-operative stores. In this matter a reaction has begun in England, and the co-operative stores are beginning to decorate their windows. If the co-operative store wishes to become the shop of the people it must learn to make itself attractive.

The question of publicity and advertising is at present being aired in the English co-operative press.

the food as in the "novelty" line¹—we mean the establishment with branches, which might be called the "tentacular" shop, as Verhaeren has said of certain towns. Instead of concentration, the new form is extension; instead of waiting for the customer to come, they go out to find him in his small town, in his district, in his village, or in his isolated farm, by employing perhaps the permanent shop, perhaps the caravan,² or perhaps by correspondence.

Under this new system some of the advantages of concentration must undoubtedly be sacrificed; for example, the expense of rent is greatly increased. But, on the other hand, there is a saving, first of all on wages and salaries (the employees being replaced by responsible managers, who, instead of being an expense, bring in more money to the enterprise);³ also on leakage and waste, for both of which these managers are responsible; and lastly, on the expenses of advertising, of catalogues, &c.

In order to cope more effectively with these formidable difficulties, co-operative stores have had to use the same weapons, that is, to multiply their branches, with managers responsible for each (as we shall see later, Chapter XV.), but not, however, without doing some harm to the co-operative principle.

But must the struggle end in the extermination of one or other of the two adversaries? Is it not possible to effect a reconciliation between them?

Various pacifists have suggested solutions to this end.

¹ In France there are 20,000 branch establishments, belonging to 150 firms only, which are doing a trade of £48,000,000.

² For instance, in France, the case of the grocery shop called *The Planters of Caiffa*, which had thousands of tricycle carts going through the country.

³ The manager of each branch must deposit security, which is utilised in the funds of the establishment and is often retained permanently if the manager does bad business and is obliged to quit, in which case he is replaced by a new manager who furnishes a new security.

One method which has been proposed, and even tried, consists in doing away with the co-operative shop and of delegating to the merchants the duty of supplying the associations of consumers. The function of the latter is to contract with the shopkeepers in the name of the members of the society and to obtain from them a discount as advantageous as the society itself could give, offering the traders as a guarantee the loyalty of the members. Where it concerns consumers who look only for economies it would seem that by this method they could obtain reductions not much inferior to those they might realise by becoming traders themselves and this, moreover, without any managerial worries or risk of exploitation, and without having either to open a shop or collect capital. In short, they need not organise themselves into a "co-operative society" in the legal sense of the word, but merely into a "consumers' league."

This system has been tried, notably in 1901, in the "*Coopération des Familles*." But it is rather military clubs and students' associations (which have nothing in common with co-operation) which put it into practice, such as the Touring Club with its 100,000 members. The Civil Service Employees of the Seine, some of the employees of the P.-L.-M. Company, that of Geneva, &c., also do trade with shopkeepers for certain classes of goods which, for some reason or other, they do not wish to stock in their own stores, i.e., meat or milk, ready-made garments, or medicines. Under these limited conditions this system might be useful, but it could not become general without definitely ruining co-operation.

In fact, co-operation will never defeat the traders until it is able to do without them.¹

¹ Jaurès suggested another method of compromise in an article in *L'Humanité*. It was that the workman's trade unions should make an arrangement with the trader, whereby they guarantee the payment of a minimum sum for purchases, for their members. Thus, the traders,

One other solution (which we only mention here as a curiosity, and because it is utterly opposed to the preceding one) is that suggested in Camille Sabatier's book on *Morcellisme*. This is the buying up of the private shops by co-operative societies. But what resources would they have for such a gigantic operation? They could do so by setting aside three-quarters of their profits for this purpose. And to help them the State would allow them a subsidy which (suggests the author), would be at least one-third of the profits, until the deed of purchase were concluded. Consumers' co-operative societies would then be recognised as useful public establishments, and be subject to State control, which would have the effect of greatly increasing their prestige and their credit. It is hardly necessary to remark that if this purchase could be effected as easily as the author thinks, it is not at all likely that merchants would consent to lend themselves to it, nor that they would allow themselves to be persuaded that it would be better to sell out at once, as in any case they would be dispossessed, perhaps without any indemnity.¹

Moreover, even admitting that they were willing or constrained, the annual sum available for the purchase would be so ridiculously small—at least in France—that we can hardly estimate the number of centuries necessary for the complete realisation of this dispossession. Also, we must consider that from the time the members of co-opera-

having an assured sale, and not having to run the risk of insolvency, would be able to lower their prices and to sell on credit. But to make this ingenious system workable it would first of all be necessary that the trade unions should show better pecuniary guarantees than they do at present. On the other hand, what traders would be chosen as suppliers and invested thus with a sort of monopoly?

¹ Sabatier tells us that he submitted his scheme to a small referendum of grocers in Toulouse, where he lives, and the majority pronounced in its favour. Without contesting this fact we may conclude that the grocers whom he consulted were either doing very poor business, or else that they were amiable philosophers.

tive societies found themselves deprived of their full dividends it is probable that they would desert the society and thus it would not be commerce, but co-operation, which would find itself suppressed.

In conclusion, any system of agreement between these two methods of enterprise, which by their very nature are antagonistic, appears to us merely chimerical. But what is very possible, and even probable, is that little by little a division of labour will be effected between the two; the trader undertaking the function of satisfying the requirements of an individual, temporary, and fanciful character—things which come under the designation of “la mode”—and the co-operative stores devoting themselves to the supplying of requirements which are of a general, homogeneous, and permanent nature.



CHAPTER XII.

Causes of Success or Failure of Consumers' Societies.

Of all the chapters in this book this should be the most important. Unfortunately, in order to get to the root of the matter the elaboration of a complete psychology of co-operation would be necessary, and this would be a task far beyond the aim of this little volume, and for which, moreover, sufficient information is lacking. Frequently we see certain co-operative societies developing in a marvellous manner, and others dragging along lamentably and failing, without any reasonable explanation.

In France, this mortality is particularly striking. Statistics of consumers' societies published annually by the Board of Labour give the number of societies which have disappeared. For a period of ten years (1904-1914) the number rises to 802, or 80 per year, which, in a total of 2,500 societies (average of their number between 1904 and 1914) would represent a mortality of 32 per 1,000, being about double the rate of normal mortality in the population. But the official number of moribund societies is very much less than the real figure, which should be almost doubled, showing a rate of mortality of 60 per 1,000, that is, an average existence of from 16 to 17 years.¹

(1) *Administration.*

Whenever a society fails, there is always one explanation ready; it is the fault of the management! This is not the

¹ According to the Departmental Reports, the number of births of societies in this period would be 1,457, and that of the deaths 802. But according to these figures the number of increases during this period would only be 655, whereas in reality there was an increase of 1,326. Therefore the true figures, both for deaths and births, should be about double the official ones. It is, moreover, easy to understand that many societies are completely unknown.

only explanation—there are so many; but it is true that this complaint is only too often well founded, and this is but natural. In the first place, as might be foreseen, there is the incompetence of administrators who are ill-suited to and not fitted for business, who know nothing of the art of buying at the right time, the right place, &c., nor the method of fixing the cost price and the retail price, nor the examination and control of the goods, nor book-keeping. Of course, they employ a paid manager to look after all these matters; but it is not easy to find a trustworthy employee, particularly in the early stages of the working of a society, because the capable men prefer to stay on in secure and well-established houses where they have more chances of advancement and larger salaries. It is generally only such men as are not wanted by the ordinary trade who offer themselves to the co-operative societies, so that, as M. Cernesson aptly observes, managers for co-operative stores are recruited in the wrong way, except, of course, in cases where societies find a man with combined business instincts and disinterested philanthropy—but the species is rare.¹ And, even admitting that the society finds a capable or passable manager, there is always the fear that his work will be hindered by the meddling surveillance of the committee members, who, actuated probably by the worthy motive of taking their duties seriously, interfere in and out of season, often with disastrous consequences. If, as happily occurs sometimes, the efficiency of the manager is clearly shown by his capability, his experience, his services to the society, there is always the danger that sooner or later an opposition party to him will arise which will watch all his actions unfavourably, denounce his despotism, and finally get him dismissed. We have ourselves known the case of the manager of a so-

¹ The *Revue des Deux Mondes*, of October 15th, 1908, contains an article by Cernesson on "Co-operative Consumers' Societies," in which will be found a picturesque description of the co-operative shops in the region of Paris, in which these faults of management are clearly set forth.

ciety who had worked for twenty-five years with extraordinary success, resulting in enormous dividends, having to resign on account of calumnious insinuations which no one believed, but which, nevertheless, gave a sufficient pretext for putting an end to a reign which was deemed to be too long, so as to make room for some person eager to replace him—for there are such, even in co-operative societies!

John Stuart Mill wrote: "The ideal of democracy is that the people shall be masters, but employ servants more capable than themselves." This is precisely the ideal of a co-operative consumers' society; but, unfortunately, it is not easy to realise. We are thrown, as it were, between the two rocks of Scylla and Charybdis. On the one hand, it is desirable and even indispensable that every person in the association, administrators as well as ordinary members, should take an active part in the life of the society, even if the latter only do so by objecting when they are not satisfied, and by being present at meetings; it is essential that they should feel that the society belongs to them. And on the other hand, they should not shackle the management by undue interference. It ought to be possible to reconcile these contradictory elements by establishing a well regulated division of labour, a separation of control and execution, various members undertaking these functions in rotation; but even thus a great deal of tact and goodwill is necessary to make everything work smoothly (*see* Chapter XV., *The Employees and Workmen in Co-operative Societies*).

The very constitution of a co-operative society as created by law and the nature of things (*i.e.*, a society of shares) is bound to make good management difficult. These difficulties already exist in large capitalist companies, obviously inferior to individual enterprise from the point of view of initiative and control, but they become much more serious in a co-operative society. In capitalist companies the executive committee is, as a matter of fact, omnipotent, if it were only because it often owns the large majority of

the shares. They only have one annual general meeting, the shareholders do not attend in any numbers—indeed, in some companies only the large shareholders are admitted—they very seldom speak, and when they do they get little or no satisfaction from the chairman.

Co-operative societies, on the contrary, are genuine miniature parliamentary republics, in which there are nearly always two parties, the one in power, and the opposition; and, naturally, the latter tries to upset the former, or at least to prove it in the wrong. At every general meeting—and there are at least two a year—there are numerous and vehement accusations, particularly if, for some reason, the profits have decreased.¹ We do not mean to assert by this that there is great enthusiasm among the members about attending the meetings—there are societies with 20,000 members, of whom only some 300 or 400 come to the general meetings—but it is precisely the turbulent ones who are most assiduous. And it is all the more difficult to maintain order in discussion because the chairman of the meeting is almost always ignorant of the administration of the society, being elected by the most energetic canvassers of some name or other. Thus it happens that very delicate questions, and even a complete policy which has been slowly and carefully built up by degrees, may be left to the mercy of an absolutely blind vote.²

¹ "Complaints increase, questions and challenges of various kinds are interchanged. . . . There comes a time when, tired, worn out, the mass of the people is incapable of doing any business, no matter how important it may be, perhaps the revision of rules, loans, or the building of some property. Dinner hour is passed, the house-keepers have gone away, and cries of protestations arise, both jocular and vehement. Dinner! . . . And, like an irresistible waterspout, deaf to the entreaties of the authorities, this mass surges outside, heedless of the demoralisation it leaves behind amongst the level-headed co-operators and the personnel embittered by humiliations suffered." (Cernesson; article cited above.)

² According to Cernesson, in the article quoted, in the Parisian Workmen's Co-operative Societies, "No one can be a candidate (for the executive council) if he has not made an official declaration of

(2) *Overlapping.*

We have already remarked, apropos of international statistics of co-operation, that herein lies one of the most unfortunate characteristics of French co-operation—the number of societies is everywhere larger than formerly; but it is obvious that when we see in one town (sometimes a very small one) half-a-dozen, indeed up to twenty co-operative stores, it is a sign of weakness and not of strength to the movement. This overlapping has the very natural result that all the societies are eager to secure new members, thereby reviving all the evils inherent in competition, which co-operation by its very title is seeking to abolish. It is inevitable that societies should aim at attracting new members, whether by swelling the dividends or by lowering prices—two inverse tendencies, equally undesirable; add to these the increase of general expenses, whether it be due to the multiplicity of premises rented and of employees whose time is wasted in looking after rare customers, or whether it is by the delivery of goods to customers' houses.

In this respect, we often see three or four vans in the same town overlapping each other in delivering goods to the various members, where one cart would be all sufficient.¹ Add also to this that it is already a difficult enough task to find in the same locality enough capable men to form an efficient executive committee, and it is then highly improbable that good working committees could be found

candidature—an ingenious method of eliminating modest ones. . . . On his name being called, each one must rise, mount the platform, and himself expound his qualifications as administrator. . . . It is easy to conceive that under such conditions the influx of serious-minded candidates will not be great—and in fact, there are often empty places which have to be filled by drawing lots. In the society *la Proletarienne*, at Montmartre, drawing lots by a wheel of fortune is practised regularly according to the rules for the choosing of a certain number of the executive.”

¹ Thus, the general expenses, according to Cernesson, amount to 13 per cent. on the sales in Parisian societies, while they do not exceed 8 per cent. in English ones.

for so many overlapping societies. The 3,200 consumers' societies in France require a personnel of from 30,000 to 40,000 administrators. Where are these to be found?

This state of things arises principally from the French character, which loves division, and it obtains not only in the small co-operative world, as it is the same in friendly societies and in all French associations. But in the co-operative movement this characteristic is accentuated:—

(a) By the tendency to form professional co-operative societies. Thus we see in many towns a co-operative store for railway employees next door to the ordinary one; we may even see (if the town is large enough to have two large railway companies), one store for the employees of the P.-L.-M. and another for those of the Midi. Sometimes to be merely professional is not sufficient for co-operative societies—they must sub-divide into special departments. So we see at Avignon two or three co-operative societies for the P.-L.-M., including one for the traction department and another for the trade staff.

(b) By the introduction of politics, religion or socialism into the societies.¹ Where a society openly sets up the red flag, the inevitable result is that those who do not approve of this will start another society. In the large towns in Belgium there are often two distinct societies, the socialist and the Catholic, sometimes even a third, the Liberal. In the large industrial French towns in the department of Nord, "red" and "yellow" stores are to be seen facing each other with alternating power. But we shall leave this important question of the introduction of politics into the co-operative movement to another chapter.

¹ This has occasioned severe censure on us from other countries, such as that recently pronounced by Mr. McInnes, a member of the Central Committee of the International Co-operative Alliance: "France is the only country which does not show the wished-for progress; but anyone who is familiar with the co-operative movement in this country will know how very greatly it is split up by politics and religion."

(c) By the specialisation of societies—some limiting their activities to baking, others to the sale of groceries, and others to the sale of wines, &c. In this way there would have to be as many shops as specialities.

As a reaction against this tendency the societies in any one town should be induced to unite as the English ones do, which explains the phenomenon already alluded to on page 36, namely, that the number of societies is diminishing, while that of the members is rising steadily.

In Germany, it is by this system of amalgamating the existing societies in the same town that they have been able to create the colossal societies, of which we have spoken elsewhere. They are only at the beginning of this method in France, and are meeting with active resistance from societies, which the smaller they are persist so much the more in maintaining their independence, perhaps from some feeling of pride. Each society has, of course, its own little history and, after all, it is pleasant to be among one's own friends.

For the rest, it would be very imprudent, where this amalgamation has taken place, to proceed by closing all shops which have amalgamated, with the sole object of reducing general expenses and of concentrating all departments into one large bazaar; the remedy might be worse than the disease.¹ The building of this great edifice would either absorb all the society's capital, or necessitate a loan. On the other hand, many members, finding the central shop too far away from them, might leave the society. The society should not be out of reach of the members. What is required is one management, but with branches in all districts where there is an adequate nucleus of members. The

¹ It is a generally admitted law that the percentage of general expenses varies in an inverse ratio to the turnover, and this is verified in practice, but *only to a certain degree of expansion*. Beyond this point the law is reversed, and this is why there is generally a limit to the growth of any economic enterprise, which should not be exceeded.

large Parisian society has 330 branches, and that of Bâle more than 100.

But the danger of centralisation is not all, there is also the danger of concentration of administration. The large societies obviously require administrative capacity proportionate to their importance, and also much more attention from those who undertake such work. They also offer more temptations to dishonesty and more difficulties in the matter of control; the members often do not know each other.

For these various reasons it is possible that complete amalgamation should be deferred, and that it might be wiser to be content with abolishing competition by effecting an understanding among the societies—a cartel—each one undertaking to limit itself on some pre-arranged system, to establish the same rate of dividend and to do all purchasing in common.¹

(3) *Character.*

The degree of moral character of the members of a co-operative society is certainly one of the most important factors, if not the most important, in the success or failure of the store—(Robert Owen, not without reason, called his system “The New Moral World”). It is important for the members of committee, because morality alone can preserve them for the temptation of demanding or accepting bribes; important for the ordinary members, because this moral sense will help them to choose honest administrators, because it saves them from internal disputes and, finally, because it

¹ During the war the movement in France towards amalgamation has greatly developed, and so far has given good results. Still we do not think that the advice given in the text is not wanted.

The *Union du Coopérateurs* in Paris, which is the result of the amalgamation of a dozen societies has to-day 184 stores.

Now it is attempted to set up co-operative societies that are no longer *local* but *regional*, with branches in places where they respond to local needs. The reconstruction of the co-operative organisation in the regions of France which were destroyed by the invasion is the special work which will be done by the regional societies.

keeps before their eyes the essential duty of a loyal member, which is to purchase at his own store—even if the grocer's shop is more convenient, or offers such and such an article cheaper—and to participate in all the social life of the society.

But, as we have remarked elsewhere (page 61) with regard to these elementary duties of solidarity, the members who scrupulously fulfil them are rare.

We must admit that if the co-operative movement in France is very much behind that of other countries, it is partly because the standard of morality in co-operative societies, even though generally superior to that of ordinary trade, is not yet very high. It is not rare to hear of societies which have failed through the shameful practice of "commissions" and of many others which have not succumbed to it but which continue to foster this evil, doing nothing to cure it, even refusing certain remedies such as adhesion to purchasing federations, because this would suppress the evil too drastically. Undoubtedly it is a great danger for workmen who have never had more money than their weekly wage, to have to deal with a business of thousands or millions of francs. Besides, it is an easy and insensible descent from the small innocent present made by the wholesale traders in the shape of a box of oranges for madam, or some bon-bons for the children, to so much per cent. offered, and at times even impudently demanded, on each purchase. These wholesalers and their representatives are very clever in playing the rôle of tempters. And we must remember, too, that commissions are customary in trade, and it is difficult to draw the line of demarcation between the lawful commission which will benefit the society and the unlawful one which is put in the pocket.¹

¹ As an illustration to this chapter we should mention the melancholy history of the society "*la Moissonneuse*," founded in 1875, in the faubourg Saint-Antoine, Paris, exclusively of workmen, which had 16,000 members, and which succumbed in 1903 owing to the malpractices and the vices of the executive committee.

Consumers' co-operative societies which have in their ranks employees of public services (such as post office and telegraphic officials), professors of colleges or of academies, soldiers, small householders—in a word, what we call the middle classes—are generally more free from this evil, because the members know each other better, and because of the habit they have acquired in their profession of keeping accounts and managing money keeps them better on guard against temptation. We do not at all wish to say—far from it—that the workman's morality is naturally inferior to that of the middle classes, because, on the contrary, it is from the latter that workmen have learned the practice of bribes; but we contend that where middle classes and workmen are associated in the same society they feel themselves under observation by each other and strive to behave well for the honour of their class. We cannot help regretting, therefore, from the point of view of successful business working, the exclusion of the non-labour element from the socialist societies. In any case, this is one proof more of the need for co-operative education, as we have already remarked (*see page 69*).

Moreover, when we speak of morality as a factor of success or failure, this word must not only be understood in the narrow sense of honesty. We must understand by it everything which strengthens the feeling of co-operative solidarity, everything which develops zeal in the members of a society to fulfil their duties as such, beginning by loyalty in their daily purchases.¹

The causes of inferiority which we have just indicated do not apply in the same degree to co-operative societies in

¹ Even in English co-operation there is a matter far from gratifying, which is occupying the attention of the leaders of the movement. For thirty years the average of purchases made per member has remained stationary, and this, be it noted, notwithstanding two things which should have raised it considerably, to wit, the rise in wages and the rise in prices. The present state of things is, therefore, a retrogression. (With the war-time rise of prices there has been a considerable increase in average purchases.—EDITOR.)

every country; the situation in English, German, and Swiss societies appears to be much better. Although the practice of illegal commissions has sometimes been touched upon in English co-operative papers, although it has often been denounced by traders (who are somewhat open to suspicion as witnesses) we may say that it is very rare, and it is severely repressed both by law and by custom.¹

And here we are led to investigate the general causes which can be separated from the contingencies which govern particular cases.

(4) *Race.*

Race, or at least the admixture of factors designated by this somewhat indeterminate word, exercises an undoubted influence on the co-operative movement. As proof of this, we need only compare the Anglo-German countries on the one hand, with the Latin countries on the other, looking back on the table we gave (page 30). It will be seen that while for Great Britain, Holland, Germany, Austria, and the four Scandinavian countries (Finland included), the proportion of co-operators to that of the total population is an average of 131 per 1,000; in France, Belgium, Italy, Spain, and Portugal, it is, on the contrary, only 65 per 1,000, just the half.

But here is a more striking proof, because it deals with the inhabitants of the same country, and thereby many disturbing factors, such as inequalities of civilisation, education, wealth, &c., may be almost eliminated; let us look at Switzerland. In the German cantons the proportion of co-operators in relation to the population is about 7 per 100; in the five Latin cantons (four French: Geneva, Vaud, Neuchatel, Fribourg; one Italian: Tessino) it is 3 per 100.

¹ There is a special law called the "Bribery and Corruption Act," August 4th, 1906, which enacts that any employee who accepts secret commissions can be dismissed without any indemnity, and that the bargain corrupted by any such commission may be rendered null and void.

In the same way the Flemish provinces in Belgium show a great superiority to the Walloon provinces, though less than in Switzerland.¹

It appears obvious from these figures that the Anglo-Germanic race possesses exactly the virtues—perhaps the faults also—which tend most to the success of co-operation; the love of order, the respect for discipline, the spirit of solidarity, the passion for organisation which helps towards the formation and the leading of large bodies of human beings. Trusts and cartels are a manifestation of this same spirit.

The Latin peoples seem to be more endowed than we are with the faculty of association. Italians have shown remarkable aptitude for co-operative association, particularly in certain forms. What, you will say, is France then not Latin? By language and civilisation, yes, undoubtedly, but not by blood. She is of Celtic race, of Gaulish blood, of those Gauls whose unruly clans Vercingetorix himself could not unite into a national federation. The Irish are our nearest relations from the racial point of view. Now, if we compare the development of co-operation in Ireland with that of the United Kingdom we shall be struck by the inferiority—at least as far as concerns the form of co-operation which is the subject of this study—consumers' co-operation.²

¹ However, co-operation seems to make the most rapid progress in the "*Romanic*" cantons, so that the proportion is becoming more equal. Thus, in the last edition of this book (1910) we remarked the fact that the co-operative newspaper in the French language had only 17,000 subscribers as against 123,000 for the same in the German language, which meant a proportion of 1 in 7. Then in 1914 the number of subscribers to the newspaper in the French language rose to 59,000, and that to the newspaper in German to 183,000, which gives the proportion of 1 in 3, that is, more than that of the two languages in Switzerland, which is only 1 in 4.

² Consumers' co-operation in Ireland only had 17,000 members to 4,500,000 inhabitants—that is a proportion less than 4 per thousand—while in England they run to 2,550,000 members in a population of 37,000,000 of inhabitants, that is 70 per thousand. True, Wales, which

(5) *Environment.*

Environment exercises a very strong influence on co-operation. An industrial district is much more favourable to consumers' co-operation than an agricultural one; it is almost indispensable. It is only necessary to look back on the table already mentioned (page 30) to acknowledge that the development of co-operation in each country is almost in proportion to its industrial development. In Switzerland, the three largest co-operative stores, of from 20,000 to 40,000 members, are in the three industrial centres, Bâle, Zürich, and Geneva. In France, if we draw a line of demarcation from Lyons to Bordeaux we shall see that an immense majority of co-operative consumers' societies are in the northern half, very few being the southern part. There are, however, large and important towns in the southern division, Toulouse, Montpellier, Nîmes, Marseilles, Toulons, Nice, but the industrial movement there is very weak. The explanation of this is simple. The industrial populations, grouped already by force of circumstances in their common workshops and in the quarters where they live, are ripe for grouping, as in a trade union or in a co-operative society. Moreover, the pressure of the cost of living inclines them towards co-operation. Country folk, on the contrary, have few wants, and those which they have are easily satisfied. To a large extent they are provided for by the produce of the farm itself, and the rest are procured through

is of pure Celtic race, and Scotland, which is partly so, have a proportion of co-operators equal to that of England, but they have been anglicised.*

Ireland, though poor in consumers' societies, is rich in agricultural producers' co-operative societies, but we shall explain later on (page 168) that this form of co-operation implies a very different type of mentality.

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—In 1917 there were 30,000 members of consumers' co-operative societies in Ireland, out of a population of 4,390,000, that is 7 per thousand. There were at the same date about 120,000 members of agricultural co-operative societies, or approximately 27 per thousand.

travelling salesmen. Country folk have either no time to go to a co-operative store or they prefer to do their purchases in the town on fair days. Further, their individualist temperament does not tend to association. True, in France the "*syndicats agricoles*," and abroad the rural banks, have succeeded brilliantly; but this is because these forms of association allow more independence to their members; they secure advantages for them without demanding from them, we may say, any sacrifice. On the other hand, agriculturists have very little sympathy with consumers' co-operative societies, because they think more of the interests of the producer than those of the consumer. They are protectionists; they want high prices; they supply the middle class and the petty traders.* And this is why we see the "*syndicats agricoles*" in France, while claiming the right to sell to their members all their agricultural requirements, disapproving of those among them who sell goods and merchandise for their members' personal use, thereby becoming consumers' societies; they do not wish to enter into competition with the local traders.¹ A proof that this antagonism is real is that every attempt made during the last thirty years to effect an agreement between the consumers' co-operative societies and the agricultural societies has failed, though it would seem quite natural that the former should obtain from the latter all the food commodities they require.

As industrial districts are more favourable for the development of consumers' co-operation than for agricul-

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The tendency in Ireland of late years has been towards the establishment of Store Societies in purely agricultural districts. These societies deal largely in such articles as tea, sugar, flour, cloths, hardware, and even sell tricycles.

¹ This question arose recently, owing to a judgment of the Court of Appeal, which prohibited the "*syndicats agricoles*" from selling goods to their members. This decision caused much perturbation in the syndical world. But the majority of *syndicats* adopted the distinction which we have indicated, namely, the right of the *syndicats* to sell all requirements for agricultural production, but not for personal consumption.

tural co-operation, it follows that consumers' societies thrive better in towns than in the country. They are products of urban life.¹

However, there is one notable exception to this rule. Consumers' societies are not really successful in very large cities, that is to say, in capital towns. We might assert that up to the present London is a desert as far as co-operation is concerned;* and in Paris, it is only in the suburbs that co-operative stores are to be found, and many of these are still only badly managed.

As far as country districts are concerned, the explanation is simple; in a sparsely populated neighbourhood the people cannot group themselves round a common shop, every village has its small hucksters, or is satisfied with travelling salesmen.

But as for the capital towns, the explanation is not clear. It may be, inversely, that the most powerful commercial organisations are found in them; it is very difficult for co-operative stores to fight against the competition of large strongly organised businesses, whether it be for grocery, for fancy goods, or for furniture. It may, perhaps, also be that the inhabitants of a capital city often move from house to house, which renders it difficult to form the nucleus of crystallisation which is indispensable to the prosperity of a co-operative society.

¹ It must be admitted, however, that in Denmark consumers' co-operative societies are very numerous in country districts.

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—This is no longer the case. In 1919 there were 250,540 co-operators in the metropolitan area. The London society alone has now, 1920, a membership of 96,000, and this number is growing rapidly.

CHAPTER XIII.

The Relations Between Co-operative Societies and the State.

[NOTE.—This chapter, which does not appear under this title in the French text, takes the place of Chapters XIII. and XIV. in the French edition, which are entitled, "The Legal Aspect of Consumers' Societies" and "Taxation," respectively. These chapters are of little interest to English readers. We have retained those parts which are of general interest, and added a short summary of the new relations which have been established between the State and the co-operative societies as a result of the war.]

THE relations which can be established between co-operative societies and the State are manifold, and, at least as far as concerns France, tend to multiply. They may be grouped under the four following sections:—

(1) Relations with the State in its capacity of legislator: The laws about co-operation can be more or less favourable.

(2) Relations with the State as administrator: The Government can delegate the administration of certain public services to co-operative societies.

(3) Relations with the State as regards taxation: The taxes which apply to co-operative societies can be more or less remitted.

(4) Relations with the State as a lender of capital: The State may advance money to co-operative societies to help in their establishment.

1. LEGISLATION.

The legal conditions necessary for the formation and good administration of a consumers' co-operative society are as follows:—

1. A minimum of formalities and expenses in constituting the society.

2. A minimum of liability on the part of the members for the engagements entered into by the society. This is the more necessary in that, since the liability would generally fall on workmen, who usually have no property, it would, in fact, be illusory.

3. The division of the capital into very small shares, so that it can be subscribed by workers who have only small savings.

4. The possibility of increasing the capital indefinitely in accordance with the possible extension of the society and the increase in membership.

5. Civil personality allowing the society to act in its own name without having to bring in all its members.

The different forms of contract of association which the law allows 'consumers' societies are far from satisfying all these desired conditions equally well.

The form usually adopted is a society of shareholders. This offers many advantages:—

(a) The capital is divided into shares which are within the reach of all purses. The value of the share, which for ordinary companies is generally £20*, can be reduced to £1 for co-operative societies. Further, it is not necessary to pay the whole value of the share on subscribing (to "free" the share as it is called): it is enough to pay one-tenth or the very small sum of 2s.

It would be difficult to devise easier conditions for the formation of capital.

(b) The liability of each member is limited to the amount of shares subscribed for.¹ It is thus reduced to

¹ This is the reason why every society of this nature in England has to have following its name a word intended to warn the public of the non-liability of members, namely, the word "Limited."

*TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—In England the shares in ordinary companies vary from 1s. to £1,000. It is not possible to give any figure as being more usual than another, but £1 shares are very common.

the minimum, though the member is liable for the whole share subscribed for, and not only for the part paid up. In fact, if a society failed it would be very difficult to make workmen pay up the unpaid part.

(c) A co-operative society should always keep its doors open to those who wish to become members or those who wish to leave. To this end it is necessary that the number of its shares (and in consequence the amount of its capital) can increase or diminish at any time. This is essentially different from an ordinary company where the capital and number of shares are fixed by its articles of association, and in consequence no one can become a shareholder until he finds an existing shareholder who consents to sell him his shares. Co-operative societies are known in French legal phraseology as societies¹ "with variable membership and capital."

(d) The society has legal personality, which means that it has an existence in law as distinct from its members.²

An important result of these conditions from the economic and social point of view is that the value of the share can never rise, however prosperous the society may be. (See above, page 76.) How can it rise, since the share register is always open to whoever may ask for shares? The supply is always equal to the demand. There is besides another reason why the share can never rise in value, whatever profits the society may make, and that is, it carries no profit, but only a fixed interest. This is a characteristic difference from ordinary companies, whose shares, being limited in number, can rise indefinitely, and may be worth a fortune to the lucky original holders.

¹ The French word "*société*" is used both for companies and societies in the English sense of the word.

² In England this legal personality was at first refused to co-operative societies, and the law allowed the treasurer to steal their cash without leaving them any remedy. The Act of 1852, which gave them a legal existence, was an event of capital importance in their development. Its passing was due to the generous campaign of the Christian Socialists, and also of John Stuart Mill (see above, page 18).

A question with which co-operators are concerned is that of the eventual dissolution of the society, and what is to be done with the common funds in such a case. According to Common Law, if the society is in the form of a commercial or civil company the common funds should be divided among the members. This rule is repugnant to ardent co-operators, because they see in such division, and in the enriching of the individual which may come from it, a sort of bankruptcy of the co-operative idea, and they fear, not without reason, that the members, in their eagerness to gain this windfall, would themselves hasten the division by voting for the dissolution of the society. In order to stop such suicide it is often laid down in the rules: (1) That the society shall exist in perpetuity, and that its dissolution can never be declared. (2) That in the case of the extinction or dissolution of the society its assets shall be given over to another co-operative society, to a federation, or even to the commune, that is the local government body.

As far as the first is concerned the law does not allow the members to prevent their successors from doing what they have done themselves, and if the members in the future are unanimous at any time in deciding on dissolution they will always have the right to dissolve. Further, if a member can discover and apply some reason for dissolution which has been laid down in law dissolution can always be ordered by the courts, any clause to the contrary notwithstanding. French law, in fact, does not allow that any person can bind himself by contract in perpetuity any more than it allows perpetual vows.

As regards the second clause, it is valid in so far as it applies to acquired money and reserve, but it is not valid for capital that has been subscribed by shareholders, which cannot be taken from them.

Those who do not know much of legal matters ask: Why so many difficulties? Why are men not left free to associate as they like and to draw up their rules as seems to them good?

The answer is that this freedom could be a great source of danger for strangers, and for the members themselves; for strangers, because they might become the victims of a society which only offered them an illusory security; for the members, because they might be robbed by an unscrupulous minority of themselves; and finally, it would be enough for companies to take the often untruthful title of "co-operative" to have the right to evade all laws. These dangers are so far from being unreal that in spite of the laws which are found troublesome they are realised in the most scandalous way every day.*

But one can at least improve the existing laws by making them more liberal. The distrust which the French State has always nourished towards all forms of association still weighs on us.

Up to last June there was no special legislation in France for co-operative societies; they were subject to the same laws as ordinary companies. Only in 1917 was there a special law published, but even this only affected those co-operative societies which wished to benefit by the State subsidy with which we shall deal later. The principal provision of this law of May 13th, 1917, was that only those societies should be recognised as co-operative which distributed their profits to the consumers, and not to the shareholders.

We shall also mention the creation in France, in 1917, during the course of the war, of a High Co-operative Council, which is an official body, inasmuch as its meetings are held at the Ministry of Labour and its object is to prepare and discuss the legislative schemes which are of interest to co-operative societies. This Council is divided into two sections, one for the producers' and the other for consumers' societies. Two-thirds of its members are elected by the societies, and one-third are nominated by the Government.

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—There is no English law to prevent the misuse of the word "co-operative." A change in this respect is much to be desired.

2. PUBLIC SERVICES.

During the course of the war, for the first time in France, the State delegated to co-operative societies the management of certain public services, that is to say, the societies were to administer them on behalf of the State or municipalities in the interest of everyone, and not only of their members.

This change of tactics began in 1916, when the Government handed over to the Parisian co-operative societies the sale of frozen meat, the Government having the sole right to import this commodity. In the following year the Government delegated to the societies the sale of various goods—of which the right of importation was reserved to the State—and later they gave them the management and control of numerous co-operative restaurants for the working class (see pages 102-103).*

In addition to this, on all the new consulting committees which have been created for the consideration of food supply, the high cost of living, the struggle against alcoholism, &c., the Government has reserved a certain number of places for co-operative delegates, so that we may claim that the latter now rank among the official institutions of the State.

3. TAXATION.

Until lately the consumers' societies in France were exempt from the tax known as the "*patente*" or licence. The Council of State consistently took up the attitude that consumers' co-operative societies did not trade in the strict sense of the word. Co-operators do not buy for re-sale as do traders; they buy to divide among themselves the goods they need for consumption. This is so true that the employees in a co-operative store are generally called "distributors" (*répartiteurs*) not salesmen (*vendeurs*).

It is hard to believe what strong passions have been

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—Somewhat similar action was taken by the German and Austrian governments.

aroused by the question of the licence—on the one hand, by the co-operators who claimed exemption, and, on the other, by their competitors, the traders, who claimed that the law should be applied equally to all. This is the rock on which the project of a regular co-operative law split five or six times and was at last completely wrecked, as the majority in the Senate were traders, that is to say, in favour of the imposition of the licence.

The question is now solved. The Budget of April 19th, 1905, brought all co-operative societies within the licence law, even those which sold to members only, on the same conditions as ordinary traders. The one exception is societies which have no shops (at least, shops for retail selling, but only dépôts for depositing their goods), and which confine themselves to bulking the orders of their members. There are hardly any societies in a position to benefit by this exception.¹

Thus have the traders triumphed. But have the co-operative societies suffered much by this law? We do not think so. What they feared most in the application to them of the licence was not the pecuniary charge easily compensated for by the profits realised from sale to the public, liberty for which is implied in the licence—but the moral effect. Co-operators thought, as did their opponents, that the application of the licence would cause the co-operative societies to become like ordinary traders, and so become liable to a number of burdensome legal consequences, such as being subject to the commercial courts, which are composed of traders, that is to say, their opponents. It also involves the civil and even penal responsibility of the officials of the society in case of infringement of the laws against

¹ This exception was made in favour of agricultural societies. The agricultural societies are co-operative purchasing societies, but they purchase for production, and not for consumption, and a large number of them are only dépôts which confine themselves to bulking their members' orders. They thus come under the exemption laid down in law.

selling adulterated goods. A more serious consequence is the incompatibility of the functions of managing a licensed society with the holding of any public offices, and even certain liberal professions, such as that of barrister-at-law, which will have the effect of depriving co-operative societies of the help of many persons who could render the most valuable service.

We, however, were always among that small group who thought these fears ill-grounded, or at least greatly exaggerated, and who held, on the contrary, that co-operative societies would gain by paying the licence fees. They gain freedom of action—which is never bought at too high a price—freedom to sell to the public (though it is not necessary to use this power the greater number of societies have hastened to use it, since, having to pay the cost, they wish also to make the profit); and liberty to use their profits as they wish. It is worthy of notice that, according to the law we have just been writing about, the payment of the licence duty not only confers the right of selling to the public, but also the power of using the profits for other purposes than the repayment of a bonus to the individual members, *e.g.*, propaganda, insurance, &c.

Even though the payment may induce many societies to sell to the public it does not necessarily follow that the co-operative ideal is debased, or that a trading spirit is introduced. The example of the English societies reassures us in this respect. It is well worth remarking that the socialist societies, which have undoubtedly a real feeling of solidarity and fighting fervour, have shown themselves strongly in favour of applying for the licence. We must remember, however, the rule referred to above (page 52), which is that the profits made from sales to the public must never be divided among the members, but must be devoted to some work of general utility.

But now that we have the general tax on revenue, is the old discussion raised by the licence question to be re-opened?

In England, the question of the tax on revenue called the income tax has been a matter of controversy for a long time. According to the law, joint stock companies have to pay a tax on their profits (Schedule D), and deduct it from the dividends paid to their shareholders. The traders demand that the co-operative societies should be subject to the same conditions, and recently (June 7th, 1916) the Manchester City Council passed a resolution almost unanimously (except for half-a-dozen councillors, who were also co-operators) calling the attention of the Chancellor of the Exchequer to the injustice suffered by all who pay income tax, owing to the exemption enjoyed by the co-operative societies. The question has become more acute since the war has caused a large increase in the income tax. The co-operative societies, however, on their side, have not ceased to protest against the payment of income tax, and so far the State has taken their view. Their arguments may be stated as follows:—

Co-operative societies cannot be subject to the tax, since they do not make profits. Although the English word "dividend" seems to confuse the issue, the societies do not pay dividends, but, in the more accurate French expression, return the overcharge.¹ It is the rule in England that the revenue authorities do not demand the tax from the societies with an open share register, which is exactly the case of the consumers' societies.²

But when it is admitted that the society is not subject to a tax on its income, one may ask whether its members, as

¹ This argument always seems to lose its force as regards societies which sell to the public, as is the case with the majority of English societies. Co-operators maintain it, however, even in this case, on the ground that the profits made by the sale to the public are not distributed among the shareholders. This, however, is open to argument (*see above*, page 52).

² Nevertheless, English co-operative societies have submitted to paying the special tax on war profits. This they consider is a patriotic act on their part, but it may always be brought up against them as a precedent.

individuals, should not pay it on their bonuses? The answer is again in the negative, for the same reason as the former, namely, that the bonus is not income, but a repayment. Lately there was another reason why the tax should not be imposed on them. Income tax is not payable except by persons with an income of over a certain figure (before the war £160, and since the war £130). But the majority of the members of co-operative societies have a smaller income than this.¹

In France, the question is far more simple and would be even more surely answered in the negative for the following two reasons:—

(a) All societies, associations, corporations, &c., are formally exempted from the general income tax, so that the question cannot be raised as regards the co-operative societies. The tax is applied to the individual only.

(b) As regards the members, it would be possible to ask whether or not they are liable at law to pay the tax on their bonuses. Then the question arises, as in England, as to whether the payment is income properly so-called, or simply a repayment, and the question might be argued for an indefinite time. In fact, however, it has little real interest because the bonuses are almost negligible in France.²

During the war several belligerent countries, notably Germany and Italy, have limited the rate of interest which companies are allowed to pay to their shareholders, and the

¹ But this argument is now ruled out, because since the war the exemption limit was reduced to £130. There can be relatively few co-operators in England with an income below this figure, especially when we consider the great rise in wages since the war.

² But the question arises now on the new tax imposed in 1920 of 1 per cent. on the turnover (all commercial sales, not agricultural ones). As this is a question of a tax on sales, not on revenue, consumers' societies, at least, consumers' stores, cannot evade it. As for the wholesale societies, the Government wished to exempt them because they do not sell to individuals. But owing to the protests of the traders, who are already working against this perfectly legitimate exemption, it will, probably, not be admitted.

question therefore arises, does this apply to the co-operative societies? It has generally been decided that it does not, on the same ground that the bonuses distributed by co-operative societies are not profits.

These are not the only taxes which may hit co-operative societies; there are many others—all the ordinary duties, the tax on personal property, stamp duty on the shares issued, the mortmain tax, which falls on all bodies which do not die and therefore never pay death duties, and, if the society sells wine or alcoholic liquors, the spirit licence. The position of co-operative societies as regards taxes generally is unsettled, not only in France and England, but in all countries. A curious example of this is found in Switzerland, where a recent enquiry showed that the taxes paid by co-operative societies vary in each canton in the most incredible way, from £7 in Bâle to £385 in the Grisons!

4. STATE SUBSIDIES.

We have already said (page 86) that in France the consumers' societies, feeling more than ever the need of sufficient capital as they grew larger, turned to the government, following thereby the example given by co-operative credit and productive societies. And we see that the State did, in fact, create a fund for them of £80,000 which was distributed among them in the form of a loan.

It is to be expected that this subvention will be enlarged by degrees (as happens with all such subsidies), but it will never be of great importance in comparison with the increase of consumers' societies, and above all of wholesale societies.

During the war the State has given co-operative societies far more important advantages in the form of facilities and even privileges for the importation, transport, and sale of various products.

CHAPTER XIV.

Production by Consumers' Societies.

SECTION I.—STAGES ON THE ROAD TO PRODUCTION.

It is natural that as soon as consumers' societies have reached a certain stage of development they begin to consider production. This aim is shown in a remarkable degree by the name which one of the largest consumers' societies has taken, "The *Produktion* of Hamburg."

They first consider production solely with the wish of economising by getting food cheaper by producing themselves the articles which they used to buy from the manufacturer. The very simple notion occurs to them that, after they have absorbed the profit of the retail shopkeeper and then, through the wholesale society, that of the wholesaler, they can go further and absorb the manufacturer's profit by making their goods themselves. By this means, since they control the products in all their stages, they will reach the final limit of cheapness.

But it is not only for the pleasure of reducing their prices that consumers' societies enter production; it is because they understand that only by this means can they transform the economic organisation. Whether they are inspired by the collectivists' programme—the socialisation of all the means of production—whether they remain faithful to the old ideas of associationist socialism, or whether, without abolishing the wage system, they only propose to raise wages by giving back to the workers the portions taken from them by the landlords and the captains of industry, in every case they feel the need of owning or at least controlling production. It would be to stop half-way and leave their work unfinished and inefficient, if they confined themselves to distributing co-operatively the wealth which would continue to be produced under the competitive system.

The humble Rochdale weavers clearly foresaw all this and pointed out the ultimate consequences of consumers' co-operative association. Readers should remember their articles of association, which we have already quoted (page 17), and particularly the second to last, viz.: "that as soon as is practicable this society shall proceed to arrange the powers of production . . . and to establish a self-supporting home colony of united interests." They mark out for themselves two stages they would have to reach to gain this end: "(1) The manufacture of such articles as the society may determine upon; (2) To purchase or rent an estate or estates of land which shall be cultivated";¹ in other words, the conquest of industry and then that of agriculture. We shall consider these two points in turn.

(a) *Industrial Production*.—Industrial production, that is to say, the erection of workshops and factories, is difficult of achievement by an isolated co-operative society, at least unless it has many thousands of members, not only for want of the necessary capital (*see* page 85), but above all for want of sufficient outlet for the goods.

If three hundred families are enough to maintain a bakery it is clear that many more are wanted to employ a factory for making boots, soap, cloth, or cotton. It is only such household necessities as were formerly, and still are, made at home in country districts as domestic industries, such as bread and pastry, pork butchery, and jam-making;²

¹ It is true that the rules only contemplated a very modest form of production which would give employment to members who were out of work, but it is only a question of first steps.

² It is curious that an essentially domestic and very important industry, the laundry industry,* has never been undertaken by consumers' co-operative societies in France.

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—There is a Scottish Co-operative Laundry Association, and also several similar associations in different parts of England. Many English societies have now established a laundry in connection with their business.

In America, some co-operative creameries undertake laundry work as an adjunct to their business.

which can be attempted with success by a society with a membership of only a few hundreds, or possibly a thousand.

But from the day when consumers' societies formed federations for purchasing, and were able to show a solid mass of several thousand purchasers, as in England, they were able to enter on large scale production without fear. The establishing of a purchasing federation or wholesale society is an almost indispensable preliminary step, and we have already pointed out, as one of its principal advantages, that it makes production possible. (The English Wholesale Society, which is a unique institution, and perhaps the most remarkable economic phenomenon of the nineteenth century, has already started a number of factories, which produce articles of the most varied nature—flour, butter, bacon, biscuits, sweets, jams, preserves, pickles, chocolate, tobacco, cigars, cigarettes, soaps, candles, boots, woollen and cotton clothes, corsets, bonnets, hats, brushes, and furniture.) There is a bacon factory in Denmark, and one for the production of grease from sheep's wool in Australia, and forty creameries in Ireland.* The Scottish Co-operative Wholesale Society has also important factories, which have furnished many goods to the Russian government during the war; the two together have produced goods to the value of £12,600,000. Besides this, production by retail co-operative societies, which produce goods on their own account, reaches a total of £15,550,000, which means that goods to the value of

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The English Wholesale Society no longer owns creameries in Ireland. The Wholesale Society's creameries, though co-operative from the point of view of the English consumer, were not so from that of the Irish producer. As a result of the establishment of the Wholesale's creameries considerable friction arose between the Irish Agricultural and the English Industrial Co-operative Movements. This developed into an open struggle, which ended in the Wholesale Society giving up its creameries to Irish productive societies. Since then the relations between the two movements have been most friendly. It should not be forgotten that on various occasions the English Industrial Movement has helped the Irish Agricultural Movement. The Scottish Wholesale Society has a central depot at Enniskillen, Ireland, for butter-making, bacon-curing, and egg-collecting.

nearly £28,000,000 are already produced by the federated or isolated consumers' societies of Great Britain (all these figures refer to 1914).¹ * Doubtless, these figures, though they appear large, do not represent one-third of the total goods consumed by British co-operators,² they have still a long way to go before they will fulfil the Rochdale programme of producing everything they consume and becoming self-supporting. But still step by step they are approaching to this ideal, for the ratio between the total production and the total consumption is rising regularly and fairly rapidly. Here are the comparative figures for 20 years :—

1895.	Production	...	...	...	£6,000,000
	Turnover	...	...	...	£34,000,000
	Proportion	...	...	...	18%
1914.	Production	...	...	...	£32,200,000
	Turnover	...	...	...	£88,000,000
	Proportion	...	...	...	37%

Thus in a relatively short time production has increased more than fivefold, while the turnover has not quite trebled. All the same, it is worthy of remark that even though production equals the turnover that will not mean that

¹ More than half this figure represents the production of bread and flour which, in France, is not classed as production properly so-called, but as consumption.

The total given does not include articles produced by self-governing productive associations, whose turnover reaches £1,800,000 (I should say that the figures vary greatly in different statistical tables because the definitions which are given of productive associations vary). If the figures for production by consumers' societies is added the grand total of British co-operative production rises to £30,000,000 for 1914.

* The figures for 1918 are—

The two Wholesales	...	...	...	£23 millions.
Distributive Societies	...	...	...	£23 "
Productive Associations	...	...	...	£3 "
				£49 "

But this increase is due chiefly to the rise in prices. In 1919, the figure for the two wholesales is £33 millions.

² If we take into consideration the fact that the total sales of co-operative societies (£88 millions) only represents a bare £76,000,000 at wholesale prices (see above note, page 33), it may be said that British co-operators already produce nearly one half of what they consume.

co-operation is entirely self-supporting. Industrial production is the manufacture of raw materials purchased elsewhere, the value of which naturally appears in the figures given in the table. This brings us to the necessity for co-operative societies entering into the production of raw material.

(b) *Agricultural Production.*—Industrial production has for its sole object the production of manufactured goods—clothes, furniture, hardware—or the preparation of food products, but these are only a part of the goods handled by consumers' societies. We know, in fact, that the greater number of these societies are grocers, bakers, or green-grocers, which means that they deal chiefly (and often exclusively) in the fruits of the earth, whether home-grown or imported.

The sale of coal and oil, which are also products (if not of the soil, at least of the earth), also has an important place in their sales.¹ Therefore, if they really wish to be self-supporting they must turn towards agriculture, and even mining, and that not only on British territory, but overseas also.

Even before the day of the Pioneers, the Congress of 1832, under Owen's inspiration, declared that it must be understood that the final aim of all co-operative societies was "community on land."

The late war has given a great impetus to this movement, for the co-operative societies, in trying to fight against high prices and excess profits, have found themselves impotent in so far as they do not control the very sources of production—the soil and raw materials.² It should be stated that this control is not only necessary for the production of

¹ The English co-operative societies already sell 16,500,000 bushels of wheat, and the wholesale societies sell 1,500,000 tons of coal and 7,500,000 lbs. of tea. These figures would be more than trebled if each co-operator did his duty.

² See in the last chapter, the tendency of co-operators towards agricultural socialism.

foodstuffs, but also to secure the raw materials which are necessary for industry, which also come from the soil. The English co-operative societies sell £1,000,000 worth of boots and shoes annually, but how can they reduce the price of them, since they depend on leather merchants and tanners? And what use would it be to them to be curriers and tanners, if they could not supply themselves with hides by raising cattle? And how can they raise cattle without owning land? Thus we always come back to the land.

From these considerations has sprung what is known as the Shillito League (from the name of one of the chairmen of the English Wholesale Society, who suggested it in his presidential address at the Co-operative Congress at Doncaster in 1903).^{1*}

This ambition is not, however, confined to English co-operators. In Switzerland it is also manifest, as is shown by the programme approved by the Congress at Schaffhausen in 1916, by 256 votes to 105, and which is as follows:—

“ This assembly, considering :—

- (1) That it is the duty of the Union in the interests of consumers to undertake production in all its branches, agricultural as well as others;
- (2) That this cannot be accomplished without the acquisition and working of agricultural lands;
- (3) That this acquisition, if it is possible at a moderate price, does not involve heavy risks;

¹ The Shillito League, formed in 1915, thus defined its programme. “ It desires to crystallise the vague mass of thought in the movement, now in favour of co-operative ownership of the sources of raw materials. It is in favour of the purchase of large areas of land in this country, in Canada, Argentina, India, or elsewhere, that may be found necessary and desirable for the production of cattle, wheat, tea, cereals, or other supplies. . . . It recommends the purchase of coal mines or coalfields in this country, as and when favourable opportunities present themselves.”

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—It should be stated that the Shillito League has practically ceased to exist. In fact, it was never closely organised, being only a list of persons who subscribed to its programme.

(4) That the Swiss Union is in a position to find the money for the purchase of one or more agricultural holdings without tying up its funds to the prejudice of its other branches of activity;

Authorises the Committee to acquire one or more agricultural holdings on behalf of the Swiss Co-operative Union. For this purpose it authorises the raising of the necessary credit up to a maximum of £14,000."

The Shillito programme has already caused projects to be formed, such as the purchase of 100,000 acres in Canada, which will cost £160,000, and may bring in about a million and a half bushels of wheat; the purchase of 25,000 acres of tea plantations in Ceylon, which will partly suffice for the present trade in tea of the Wholesale Societies; and the purchase of coal mines, which was the order of the day long before the war.

The end is still far off, but the movement is slowly progressing in that direction. There are already more than one hundred societies in England which have bought or rented 25,500 acres of land for agricultural purposes, and among them, naturally, is the C.W.S. which has seven estates (in all 15,000 acres, on which it already produces strawberries, gooseberries, tomatoes, &c.)¹ It has also eight tea plantations in Ceylon and India, with a total area of 18,000 acres, which already produce a large part of the tea consumed by the co-operative societies. To sum up, there are already a number of English co-operators who enjoy their own tomatoes and strawberries, and drink their own tea.² Purchases of land are becoming more and more frequent.

¹ The farms are generally run as they were before being purchased by these co-operative societies, as the co-operators did not wish to dismiss the farmers. But this is only a provisional arrangement.

² We should also mention the purchase by the Wholesale Society, five or six years ago, of a forest of palm trees in West Africa (Sierra Leone), which supply the raw material for making soap. By this means the C.W.S. was able to get behind the big soap Trusts.

It cannot be said that these experiments have been very encouraging so far. The cultivation of the 14,500 acres held in 1916 yielded profits of £8,863 and a loss of £5,865, leaving a net balance of £2,998 profit, which, for a capital of £427,000, only represents $\frac{1}{4}$ of 1 per cent., or 10s. 6d. per acre.¹ But it is a question of net profit, which is to say, that the interest on the capital of purchased estates and the rent of leased estates appear on the debit side of the balance sheets.

Nevertheless, we must acknowledge that, in all experimental work, whether in the domain of sociology or of science, the average result is a very bad test. One single success would weigh more heavily in the balance than a hundred failures. It was to be expected that the consumers' societies, formed entirely of town workmen and clerks, would be badly fitted to undertake farming. Anything else would have been astonishing; but all the same some attempts at agricultural development by consumers' societies have succeeded very well. Thus one small society with an estate of 200 acres, made a net profit of £120, and £226 was set aside as a sinking fund. The tea plantations have also produced good results.

There is reason for thinking that one of the causes of the ill-success of many of these farms is that, like their neighbouring farms, they produce for sale instead of producing solely for their members' consumption. It is forgotten that if co-operators farm it should be not to sell the products but to eat them. The landowner who lives on his land and its products, even if he does not make much, does not lose, and lives well. This is what consumers' societies ought to do.

It has been calculated that an estate of 1,000 acres should suffice for the needs of a society of from 2,000 to 3,000 members.

¹ The profits were higher in 1917, £32,000, and £26,000 in 1918; but if we take into consideration the great increase in area of the estates which have nearly trebled, the results are not much better.

(c) *Public Services.*—Public services, such as the working of tramways, gas and electric lighting, and above all railway and water transport, seem altogether, and for ever out of the range of a consumers' society. But why? Is it because of the large capital needed? It does not require more than the great co-operative federations possess. Is it because of their nature, which is that of a service rendered, rather than the supply of material goods? Not so, for the telephone service, which is of the same nature, is worked co-operatively in many towns in the United States, as we have already said. Is it because it is the nature of these services to be offered to all, to be public in the broad sense of the word, and because it would not be morally or materially possible to reserve them for a group of associated persons? This reason seems no more conclusive, since we know that many, if not most, of the consumers' societies sell to the public.

The true reason seems to us to be that the public service does not lend itself to the law of gradual expansion and progress—like that of all living bodies—which characterises all forms of association. It must be born full-grown and fully armed. A tramway or city railway system is only useful if it embraces from the beginning all the principal streets of the town, and we cannot imagine it beginning in one street and then extending its lines according as members join it. This is why (public services can only be created under the form of big capitalist or municipal enterprises.)

But, when considered carefully, is not this last form co-operative? Is not its only object to supply as cheaply as possible the needs of consumers without seeking any gain, or if there are gains, are these not like the bonuses of co-operative societies, in the sense that they are used for the purposes of general utility or even returned to the consumers, that is to say to the inhabitants of the town, in the form of a reduction of rates? For it is obvious that if a municipal authority gains money in the form of profits from public services it has so much less to collect from the ratepayers.

We, therefore, are led to regard municipal enterprises as a form of co-operative association including all the inhabitants of a town, as private co-operation developing into public co-operation. No doubt the difference exists, which economists and individualists maintain with some heat, that is, that the so-called association is compulsory, since each individual becomes a member by the simple fact of his residence, and his subscriptions, if they may be so-called, are taken in the form of taxation.

We do not seek to dispute this distinction, nor to consider it of little importance. Still, it may be said that there are many legal forms of contract recognised by jurists under the significant name of "*contracts d'adhesion*,"* in which free consent is presumed though not expressed; for example, the implied condition that a tenant taking a house renders himself liable to all the rates and taxes, or a member on joining a club to its rules. Can it not be said that the fact of going to live in a town or remaining in it (since it is always possible to move elsewhere), constitutes a sign of adhesion to an "implied contract" of association with the inhabitants of the town, and in consequence the difference between what is called the co-operative association and what is called the municipality is one of degree rather than of kind?

This difference may well be justified by the fact that it is here a question of needs, such as light, water, and means of transport from the home to the place of work, of so universal a nature and so necessary that they may be said without exaggeration to impose themselves equally on all citizens. It is not possible to refuse them, and a refusal ought even not to be permitted.¹

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—There does not seem to be an exact English equivalent to the term "*contracts d'adhesion*"; "implied contract" is the nearest approach to it we can get.

¹ Strictly speaking, co-operation and nationalisation meet (as mathematicians say of parallel lines) at infinity—whether it be a consumers' society like the Bâle *Konsumverein*, embracing nearly the whole popu-

Thus, one is led to distinguish two or even three forms of enterprise corresponding with three degrees of needs.

(a) Individual enterprise for all new needs or those which, without being new, are matter of individual taste, such as artistic industries.

(b) Co-operative enterprise for all the needs of general consumption; uniform, homogeneous, but still facultative.

(c) Public municipal or State enterprise for all necessary or universal needs.

In every case, even when these distinctions seem too subtle, it is certain that co-operative societies will tend more and more to look upon municipal enterprises as their close relations, and will insist on co-operatising them and taking away from them their administrative and bureaucratic character so that they may be controlled by the consumers themselves outside of political influence (this will not be displeasing to the liberal school of economists.) Whenever possible, they will even call on the municipality to delegate to them the running of the enterprises.

The same conflict which we shall next discuss in other branches of production will renew itself here, for the employees of public services also seek to form themselves into co-operative associations, of production, not of consumption, and also demand that the municipalities, and the State should hand over to them the running of the enterprises.

But perhaps it will be possible to reconcile these hostile demands by the same means which we shall consider later, and that in the future we shall see the association of consumers controlling the industry for the working of land, but handing over its actual carrying out to workers' associations.

lation, which is a truly public service, or whether it be an undertaking, like the National Fire Insurance Company, of Saxony, administered by the insured people, which makes it literally a co-operative society.

2.—THE CONFLICT BETWEEN CONSUMERS' CO-OPERATION
AND PRODUCERS' CO-OPERATION.

In taking up production, consumers' societies not only come into collision with private firms, but also with another form of co-operative enterprise, the industrial productive association, which maintains that this part of the work is its province. Here arise a conflict of rights which forms what is undoubtedly the most important question in our study and the most difficult to solve; for it goes to the very roots of economic science in propounding this question: "To whom does the profit taken from the capitalist belong? To the worker or the consumer?"

This book does not deal with co-operative association for production, but it is well known that under this title is understood a grouping of workmen in the same industry who themselves produce certain goods or do certain work and divide among themselves the profits of their labour. They are businesses which sell to the public, like any form of privately-owned enterprise, but with this essential difference, that the master is eliminated and replaced by a little republic. The types of these republics are very varied. It is also well known that this particular form of co-operative association has created great enthusiasm, particularly in France and during the revolution of 1848, and also in England among the "Christian Socialists," and that for a whole generation it was looked upon as the solution of the social question.

Finally, though they have not realised the great results expected, these associations have developed steadily, and have achieved some startling successes in various countries, particularly in France. The best known of these are the *Familistère* at Guise, the painting and decorating society known as *Maison Leclair*, and the Joiners' Association in Paris.

Such being the circumstances, it is easily understood that the productive associations—which already had sufficient work before them in fighting the private firms—would not be

very pleased to see the consumers' societies poaching on their preserves.¹ This so much the more since they have the same aim, namely, to gain the control of production. They further use exactly the same means as the consumers' societies, federating to suppress competition and in order to sell the goods they produce to more advantage just as the others are federated to produce better the goods they sell.²

These claims seem absolutely incompatible, and it is not easy to decide off-hand between the two systems, for each of the two has strong arguments to bring against the other.

We shall first take the partisans of production by self-governing associations, which is called in England the individualist system, although it concerns associated, not individual enterprise. They say:—

(1) Associations of producers ought by their very definition to be more competent in matters of production than associations of consumers. To give over production to the consumers is asking people who know nothing to do everything; it is to do away with the laws of the division of labour and of the specialisation of function, and to endanger all the economic progress which has resulted from them. Moreover, experience shows that the consumer is passive, inert, and a slave to routine, one who is backward in following

¹ It is amusing to see in France how the productive societies despise the consumers' societies. A few years ago the official paper of the productive associations, in reporting an interview with M. Doumer, à propos of legislation for co-operative societies, gave the words of M. Ladousse, director of the Association of Upholsterers, and formerly President of the Council Chamber, as follows: "Mr. Ladousse, interrupting M. Doumer, expresses the opinion that consumers' societies have a very limited social action, and that they can only be considered as a means of ameliorating the material condition of the workman by procuring goods for him, and groceries in particular, cheaper than the ordinary trader."

² This federation of co-operative productive societies already exists in France under the name of "*Chambre Consultative*" (Advisory Chamber), and there was even an abortive attempt to create a retail store.

technical progress and who never takes the initiative. Everything new in industry and fashion has come from producers.)

(2) Co-operative productive associations are the only means by which one can hope to realise the emancipation of the working class from the wage system; they can enable the workers to become their own employers and to retain the whole fruits of their labour. On the other hand, the consumers' co-operative movement in taking production into its own hands will only perpetuate the wage system, for workmen in the employ of a consumers' society are not in any different circumstances from those working for an employer or a joint stock company. They are, and will always remain, wage earners. It is true that they will be wage-earners employed by other workers, but what will they gain by that?

Is it freedom? Those who have experience of co-operative societies know that a worker finds in his fellows an employer worse than a bourgeois master.

Is it pay? The worker will get no more than a private employer—perhaps a good employer—will give him. He certainly will not have the whole produce of his work, since from the work done by him a part equal to the employer's share will be taken from him, the sole difference being that the part which goes to the consumer will not be called a profit, but a bonus. Take, for example, a worker in a boot factory who produces goods of the selling value of £120. Whether he is working for a private employer or a co-operative society, in neither case will he get more than his wages, say, £80, while in a self-governing productive association he will gain the profit also.

On the other hand, the partisans of production by means of federated consumers, *i.e.*, wholesale societies (this is the system the English call federalist) have good replies to these two arguments:—

(1) It is true that the consumer is incompetent from the technical point of view, but he is not asked to make his

bread or his shoes himself; it is obvious that he will have them made by persons skilled in the work. The law of the division of labour, therefore, is not infringed. The new order will simply have the effect of giving the consumer the control of the production. Besides, the fact of having as a director a man who is not skilled in the particular business does not necessarily mean inferiority. This is not a paradox. To direct a business well, it is necessary to know what is wanted and whither things are tending, but a knowledge of the technical processes of manufacture is not indispensable, still more it is not necessary to be able to do the actual work of production.¹

It must be admitted that in the present state of economics the consumer shows himself little apt to exercise the economic lordship which is proposed for him. But people, whether they are consumers or not, will do nothing so long as they are not called on to do anything. It is only now that the consumer is beginning to feel his rights and responsibilities. The consumers' leagues formed some years ago in the United States, and recently introduced into France, are a striking proof of this. (The entry of associated consumers into the realm of production will be the best way of educating them both economically and socially.)

(2) It is true that the consumers' society when it produces for itself does not do away with the wage system and in so far does not realise the dreams of the French socialists of 1848. But it at least abolishes the capitalist employer, and in reality that is all they wished for. The workmen employed by a consumers' society are not only in the service of their comrades, as a critic of the system said a short time ago; if they have the co-operative spirit they

¹ See in the *Almanack de la Coopération française* of 1904 a very sound article by Professor Humbert on "efficiency." In support of this theory he cites a curious proof found in the rules of a co-operative productive society at Sens—"la Laborieuse"—an association of shoemakers, who decided that the manager should never be chosen from among the shoemakers! As a matter of fact he was a compositor.

can become members of the society. Working for a society of which one is oneself a member is very like working for oneself; in any case it is very different from the old wage system, and it is worth noting that it has more resemblance to than difference from co-operative production, because this last nearly always finds it necessary to have resource to wage-paid work.

It is said that the workman who is employed by a consumers' society gets only his wage and not any part of the surplus, which goes into the total profit, and is then divided among the consuming members. But it is forgotten that if the worker is himself a member of the society, and if he there spends the whole or only three-quarters of his wages of £80 he can get a bonus of from £6 to £8, and so will find himself in the same position as a worker in a productive association, with the one difference that, instead of getting his profit in his capacity of producer he gets it in his capacity of consumer. But what does it matter whether he gets it with one hand or the other.¹

On the other hand, the federalists, among whom are all the socialists, say contemptuously that the self-governing co-operative productive association will always be powerless to achieve a social transformation of the magnitude of the abolition of the wage system, as it can only raise a few small groups of workers a few degrees. It can remove them from the wage-earning class of small associated

¹ Is it asserted that he would receive much more in a productive society? It is not certain. We see, for example, that in England, in 1902, the 92 self-governing co-operative productive societies sold £1,800,000 worth of goods, on which they made £102,400 profit. This does not give even 6 per cent.; therefore, according to the example given above, the working shoemaker getting £80 salary, and producing to the value of £120, would only receive £6 odd as profit. Now, the average rate of bonus in English co-operative societies being 13½ per cent. he would be entitled to a profit of £10 odd in a consumers' society, where he could spend his £80 of wages.

In France, the general figures of the profits of industrial productive societies are not published, but it is unusual for their dividends to reach 10 per cent. on the wages paid.

persons, but these scattered and sporadic enterprises will bring no better conditions to the working-class as a whole. What is even worse, it draws from the working-class movement its most intelligent and energetic members. And the history of co-operative association for production proves its powerlessness. What has it done in the last sixty years, even in France, the country of its birth? It has grouped together 20,000 members who produce goods to the value of £2,800,000¹ The results are hardly better in England, and much less in all other countries. Mr. Shillito, the president of the Wholesale Society, at the congress at Doncaster in 1903, proudly contrasted the progress of production by the federated consumers with that of production by the self-governing productive federations. If we take the last two decennial periods we shall see (replacing the figures [1895-1914] quoted by Mr. Shillito, by the later ones) that the production of the self-governing workers' co-operative societies has only risen from £900,000 to £1,800,000,² which is an increase of 100 per cent. while the production of the two wholesales, the English and the Scottish, has risen in the same period from £157,000 to £12,608,000, which is an increase of more than 700 per cent.³

Even if it were admitted that the productive co-operative societies could develop until they had conquered all industry what sort of nation would be formed thereby and with what spirit would it be animated? It would be solely animated by the individual trade interests; the general public interest would be sacrificed to the interests of the various corporations. It would be the reign of competition and the struggle

¹ Before the war.

² In these statistics of self-governing societies for production we do not include co-operative mills, as these are merely dependent on the distributive societies with the object of supplying the latter with flour. Besides, in the course of this decade, they have decreased in importance, owing to the competition of the mills belonging to the Wholesale.

³ See *Reports of General Co-operative Survey Committee, 1919*, page 278.

for profits as to-day, with the only difference that there would be no big employers. The amount of progress would be very small.

The federalist system has the rare advantage of being at once supported by the business men and the socialists; the business men support it because of the good results obtained, the socialists, because a social system where all production is in the hands of all the consumers associated together, and where production instead of being a separate enterprise will be organised in the form of "social service," comes at the head of all collectivist programmes. If we imagine the Wholesale Society of Manchester enormously grown until it has absorbed all the manufacturing and agricultural industry of England, owning all the means of production, and elected by all the consumers (that is to say everyone) we shall get a view of what a collectivist state might be, or, as the Germans call it, of a "Social Democracy."

That is why all the congresses of the socialist co-operative societies in France demand organisation of production by the consumers' societies.¹ In fact, since the socialists give to co-operation no other aim than the socialist aim of transforming capitalist property into collective property, it is clear that a good way of coming together is for the productive co-operative societies to become the property of all the consumers. But this view is far from being pleasing to everyone, and it is because of this dangerous resemblance between federalist co-operation and collectivism, and through fear of seeing co-operation end in a reign of bureaucracy and centralisation, that many co-operators remain faithful to the old system in spite of its faults, that is of production by free associations of producers, federated as far as possible.

¹ However, this claim of the socialist co-operative consumers' societies to absorb the productive societies has caused quarrels with the latter, notably a disagreement with the wine sellers' associations, from whom the socialist co-operative societies purchased wine.

Such is the opposition between the two systems. But is it irreconcilable so that one must choose the one *or* the other? Should it not rather be admitted that each has its merits and that each should find its place in a general co-operative organisation? We hold this view, that even if it were assumed that the consumers' societies embraced the whole population of the country and furnished it with all the articles needed for household consumption (which is far from being realised), and that all that they sold was produced by their members in their own factories, many thousands of workers would remain outside the co-operative consumers' ranks as producers, namely, all the workers employed in the service of the State, the municipalities, the railways, the mercantile marine and sea fisheries, manufacture for export and even artistic and luxury industries which it is hardly possible, or even desirable, to bring into the co-operative form. Besides this, there are all the land workers and miners, for it can be seen, from what we have already said, that it will be a long time before the co-operative consumers' societies have bought out the land and its minerals. Therefore, in this great field outside the consumers' movement, why should not the productive co-operative societies have the right to set up an independent movement if they can?

Even in those industries which may be considered as being by right inside the economic sphere of the consumers' societies, and destined one day to be absorbed by them, why should not co-operative production establish itself temporarily in such a way that when the time is ripe it will be absorbed as an organ of the Wholesale Society?

In England, the conflict of systems which we have just considered does not prevent the most intimate relations being formed between producers' and consumers' co-operative societies. In fact, the producers' societies look to the consumers' societies for : —

(1) The capital necessary for setting them up—which they would have great difficulty in finding themselves—while the

consumers' societies sometimes do not know what to do with their surplus capital. That is why half the shares of the Paisley Productive Society, one-third of those of the Hebden Bridge Society,* and six-sevenths of those of the Airedale Society belong to consumers' societies. The same is true of the Scottish societies, of which it is hard to say whether they are independent or simply branches of the consumers' societies. The German socialist, Lassalle, asked the State to provide 100 million thalers (£15,000,000) for workers' associations, and believed that with this sum he would be strong enough to realise social democracy. The consumers' co-operative societies could place about double this sum at the service of the workers' productive associations (*see* page 89).

(2) Customers, which are even more indispensable to their existence than capital, and not less difficult to find. Thanks to the consumers' societies, a productive association,—for example, one of working shoemakers—knows in advance how many boots it will have to supply, and can work with a certainty of a market.

In France, things cannot be worked in the same way, for the two kinds of relationships which we have just pointed out are both almost impossible. The French consumers' societies have barely enough capital to supply their own actual needs, or else have too often locked up their capital in buildings and shops. If they are unable to supply the productive societies with help in the form of capital they are hardly in a better position to provide them with customers, for the obvious reason that most of the French consumers' societies sell only groceries or bread. What then can they buy from workers' productive associations?

This is why the understanding between consumers' and producers' societies, which has often been approved at con-

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—The Hebden Bridge Fustian Society, the oldest of the producers' societies in England, has now been absorbed by the C.W.S.

gresses, has remained until now a pious hope. One may, however, refer to a few isolated successful attempts. The workers' glass works at Albi, a workers' association manufacturing paper bags in Paris, and, in Belgium, the Weavers' Society at Ghent, have been formed by capital which has been supplied to them in part by the consumers' societies, and have more or less succeeded, thanks to the latter's purchases. Certain consumers' societies had paid temporarily 20 per cent. above current prices for bottles to keep the Albi works going when it started.

Further, even supposing the collaboration between consumers' and producers' societies were realised, this solution does not solve all the difficulties. If a sleeping partnership is formed between any consumers' society and any individual producers' society it would mean the development of anarchy in production, which would perhaps be hardly better than the existing competitive system. On the other hand, if the sleeping partnership comes from a wholesale society, acting on behalf of the local societies, the productive societies would find themselves no less at the mercy of the formidable customer than do the small manufacturers who to-day work for the "*Bon Marché*" or the "*Louvre*."

In short, this form of relationship necessarily implies control. The consumers' societies, in their double capacity of chief customers and chief shareholders of the producers' associations, would of necessity have a deciding influence on their actions. And though this influence might be very healthy, in that it would maintain in the workers' associations the administration they so often lack, it must still be recognised that the control would be such that it would make the self-government of the producers' associations almost illusory, and would end in a state of affairs very like federalist co-operation if, for example, the consumers' societies were the sole customers of the producers' association. It is clear that this is the tendency in England, in spite of the

efforts of Vansittart Neale and Holyoake in the last generation and of Aneurin Williams and the co-partnership school to-day. While this school wishes the consumers' societies to confine themselves to supporting the productive associations until the day when the latter are able to stand on their own feet,¹ the consumers' societies have, in fact, reached a higher stage of organisation and federation than the producers' societies, and more often strangle them than help them.² It has been said that it would have been better if the English and Scottish Wholesale Societies instead of building so many factories had used the same capital to finance producers' associations; but it is doubtful whether they would have obtained the same results by this method.

It seems, however, that agriculture ought to lend itself well to this form of understanding, for we have already seen that consumers' societies have not succeeded very well in agricultural work. For this reason would they not do better to leave the cultivation of the soil to workers' co-operative societies—either by letting the ground to workers who would become a farmers' co-operative society—or even by helping them to form themselves into co-partnership associations? There would still be a great difficulty to overcome, because if these agricultural co-operative societies had to send all the produce of their farms to the consumers' society they would

¹ Mr. Vansittart Neale said at the Congress of 1889, that the distributive societies should do for the productive societies "that which a mother does for her child—feed it, clothe it, and teach it to walk, until it is strong enough to go by itself."

² Thus in England in 1910, one of the most powerful co-operative productive associations (that of the hosiery workers of Leicester) was bought by the Wholesale, and consequently ceased to exist as a self-governing body, becoming merely a factory belonging to the Wholesale. The workmen-members protested vigorously, but the distributive societies, who held two-thirds of the shares, and gave the largest orders, voted for the transfer to the Wholesale and the working-members, who possessed only one-seventh of the capital, were unable to prevent this absorption.

be at its mercy, since it could fix whatever price it wished and if, on the other hand, the agricultural co-operative societies had the right to sell in the open market, the consumers' society would hardly have any advantage in supporting them.¹

¹ Co-operative societies for production, which are not at all numerous in industry, can, on the contrary, be counted by the thousand in agriculture, but they are very diverse in their nature. Thus, there are:—

(a) Agricultural Credit Societies, which have no connection with the distributive co-operative store;

(b) Agricultural Purchase Societies (called *syndicats agricoles* in France), which resemble the distributive societies in the sense that they also buy to distribute among their members; but that which they buy is destined for agricultural production, and not for personal consumption. They bear no relationship to our consumers' societies;

(c) Agricultural Societies for Production and Sale, which are still less common, except in the matter of butter production. It would seem natural that the distributive societies would combine with them by buying the food which they produce, butter, wine, vegetables, &c. Nevertheless, repeated attempts in this direction have failed. This may be explained by the fact that these co-operative societies are composed exclusively of country landowners, and are thereby completely outside the industrial and co-operative movement;

(d) Co-operative Farming Societies, formed by agricultural labourers, who combine with the object of working collectively some land which they buy or rent. These are still in an experimental stage. However, these collective farms (*affittense collective*), are fairly numerous in Italy. In England, there are also some hundreds constituted under the recent legislation for the development of small holdings and allotments.

In France there were none of these societies up to the time of the war, but a certain number have just been started in the regions invaded by the enemy and now liberated. In districts where the land has been so ravaged that no buildings remain, where even the boundaries of the fields cannot be distinguished, and, moreover, where capital and agricultural implements are very scarce, it is obvious that collective cultivation will be the most economic.

Of these four forms of co-operative agricultural association it is the last which is aimed at in our text, as it is the only one which can solve the problem of an *entente* between the distributive co-operative society

What is to be done to settle this difficult question? Let producers' and consumers' co-operation develop freely, each in its sphere, even if the two spheres seem to overlap; by inter-penetration they will end by forming a single whole.

It is noteworthy that, by following the natural law of their development, these two forms of co-operation approach each other so nearly that in the end it is hard to distinguish the one from the other. If, on the one hand, the consumers' societies open workshops for the production of their goods, productive societies also can open shops for the sale of their products. If the consumers' societies give their workers a share in the profits, producers' societies in England give their customers a share. Then, suppose on the one hand a consumers' society which halves its profits between its purchasing members and its workers—and on the other hand a producers' society, which also divides its profits, half to its working members and half to its customers (which are perhaps themselves consumers' societies)—are they not

and the productive society in the domain of agriculture, if these productive co-operative societies become purveyors for, and in some form the tenants of, the consumers' societies. The practical difficulty which we note above remains in any case.*

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—As things actually are, agricultural societies find little need of the consumers' capital. The average agricultural society is able to offer such good security for its borrowed capital that it finds no difficulty in getting money. In Ireland, for example, the joint stock banks were ready to lend money to the societies at 4 per cent. even during war time, *i.e.*, 1 per cent. less than the rate at which the State loans were issued. The whole question of the relations between agricultural and industrial co-operation is one which needs a separate examination, and conditions in England or France have not yet afforded sufficient data from which to draw conclusions. Denmark, Finland, and Ireland each affords examples of successful agricultural producers' co-operation and are the countries in which the problem should be considered. The latest development in the English co-operative movement, whereby the Co-operative Union has been instructed to form agricultural societies, may lead to interesting developments.

almost the same?¹ It is on these lines of convergence that both producers' and consumers' societies should be guided.

Thus, these two great co-operative movements, although they have started from opposite poles, can unite on a higher plane which, while giving the consumer that control which the logic of his economic conditions assigns to him, will ensure to the working producers greater independence than they now have, and above all, the precious feeling that they are controlling themselves, that they are working for themselves, and that they gather all the fruits of their labour to which they are entitled. The realisation of this harmony is the more probable, since there is no doubt that it will be the same persons who form both organisations, but in different capacities.

¹ With regard to the workmen's share in the profits of consumers' societies, *see* the following chapter.

As regards the participation of customers in productive societies there are many examples in England. Besides, the large Insurance Companies have led the way in this respect. In Ghent the productive society called "*le Tissage (weaving) Coopératif*" assigns 35 per cent. of its profits to the working members, and 25 per cent. to its customers.



CHAPTER XV.

The Employees and Workmen in Co-operative Societies.

It might be supposed that this chapter deals only with questions of internal order which are merely of interest from the point of view of the good administration of societies. On the contrary, however, we have here one of the most vital points with regard to the future of co-operation, because herein are opposed two antagonistic conceptions, which may be called producers' socialism and consumers' socialism. This antagonism is manifested by the conflict, which exists in a more or less latent condition between the co-operative movement and the syndicalist.¹

(1) CONFLICTS BETWEEN CO-OPERATIVE SOCIETIES AND THEIR EMPLOYEES.

The question of the relations between the societies and their employees does not become very acute as long as the societies limit themselves to retail trade and consequently employ only shop assistants, who are somewhat above the level of the ordinary working class. But from the time that societies engage in production, and have therefore to employ

¹ In her book "*The Co-operative Movement in Great Britain*" Miss Potter (Mrs. Sidney Webb) foresees the advent of this régime, in the aspect of two federations, one, that of consumers in their co-operative societies, the other, that of producers in their trade unions, and the equilibrium maintained by the balance of these two antagonistic powers. We must add that this equilibrium would be much better realised if every person were a member of the two organisations, co-operation and trade unionism, as this conflict would therefore not be on the surface, but in the conscience of each individual.

manual labourers (who are generally trade unionists), the situation becomes critical.¹

The problem presented here is similar to that of the relations between the State and its employees, which has already caused very grave trouble in France and elsewhere, and which will become increasingly menacing to the nation.

Syndicalism regards every labourer as a person exploited and every employer as an exploiter, and the syndicalist is not disposed to make exceptions in the case of people employed by a co-operative society, or by a co-operative wholesale society. Syndicalism does not renounce for them either the class war or the weapon of the strike. It wants wages to be as high as possible, even though this rise in wages can only be procured by an equal rise in prices.

Co-operation, on the contrary, regards the consumer as the person exploited, and wishes to free him. It recognises no class war, because in its very definition the function of the consumer is independent of all class distinction or of sex. It strives to realise cheapness by reducing the cost of production to a minimum.

We might suppose that the relations between the co-operative societies and their employees would be facilitated by the fact that both belong to the working class and should therefore look upon one another as comrades. But such is by no means the case, as, on the one hand, labourers, when they have control of an enterprise, often display more harshness than middle-class employers, and, on the other hand, management committees of co-operative societies, being composed of workmen absolutely ignorant of everything out of their own particular line, do not inspire their employees with

¹ In England the number of wage-earners in 1917 was 162,000, of whom 101,000 were employed in shops and 61,000 were employed in factories.

If we only consider the shop employees, we see that the figure 101,000 represents 1 employee for 37 members, *i.e.*, for 37 families and for £1,420 of annual sales. This proportion does not seem excessive, but it might still be reduced by the fusion of societies (*see* page 151).

the same respect as a middle-class employer, whose capability is beyond question. This fact frequently results in strained relations.¹

These two tendencies are antagonistic in their aim, and it is almost inevitable that this opposition should show itself in practice.

Trade unions demand of co-operative societies :—

(1) The maximum wage for their workmen, that is to say the trade union wage.

(2) The minimum working-day.

(3) The exclusion of workmen other than trade unionists.

They complain that these conditions are accepted by only a relatively small number of societies.

However, co-operative societies as a general rule try to satisfy these claims—the first and second, at any rate. All those of socialistic tendency, and the majority, even when neutral, make a rule of ensuring to their workmen and employees the most favourable rate of pay suitable to the economic conditions in which they are obliged to live. And they almost always give a higher wage and fewer hours of work than their commercial competitors. Doubtless, there are some co-operative societies which are no better in this respect than private employers, but unjust generalisations are made, for example, that in a Congress of the Social League of Buyers (*Ligue Sociale des Acheteurs*) by M. Brunhes: "Co-operative societies do not trouble themselves with the conditions of work and workers' wages."

Co-operative societies, however, cannot undertake to pay the trade union wage, or keep their shops open only eight hours a day, where such conditions would not permit them

¹ Moreover, those who are not well disposed towards the co-operative movement do not miss a chance of stirring up the employees and the workmen against the societies. Thus, the important liberal and economic paper, "*Le Temps*," in reporting the Co-operative Congress at Rheims in 1913, concluded as follows: "Seeing how co-operative societies—which are the embryo of the new social order—treat their employees, workers can appreciate the degree of liberty which would be theirs, when these societies are firmly established."

to compete with the ordinary traders and would oblige them to shut their shops. It would be acting contrary to the interests of the working-class to ruin co-operative societies by trying to obey the mandate of the trade union. Indeed, even in the cases where they are unable to pay the trade union wage, co-operators try at least to ensure the minimum wage.¹ And they generally allow the same pay to women as to men for equal work.

They consider it, then, very unjust that their workers should go on strike, particularly on sympathetic strikes, that is to say strikes declared without grievances against the co-operative societies, but merely to support a strike against traders or manufacturers. This is what happened in Paris a few years ago during a strike of bakers' operatives. The working bakers of co-operative societies were forced to abandon their work, much to the indignation of co-operators. The latter said, quite rationally, that it was not only a blow against the interests of the working-class (as co-operative societies are formed, in fact, by workers for workers), but also an error in tactics, as it would have been of great service to the strike itself for the co-operative bakeries to have remained open, if only to provide bread for the strikers.²

The third demand of the trade unions has been admitted by some socialist co-operative societies, but has been disregarded as a rule. Would it suffice, then, to reply to the trade

¹ In England, the question of a minimum wage has often been discussed at Congress, 24s. a week being proposed as reasonable, and this was a minimum frequently applied in practice before the war.

But if co-operative societies generally pay their lesser employees and their women employees higher than the current rate they pay their higher officials very much less. Cernesson has remarked, with reason, that this is a grave danger to the societies, because their higher employees are tempted to leave them and go to their competitors. But we can understand that workmen who are members of co-operative societies will not be willing to give their employees higher salaries than they earn themselves.

² See an excellent pamphlet by Poisson, Joint Secretary of the National Co-operative Federation, "*La Coopération Nouvelle*," 1914. (Socialist Document.)

unions thus: Make it obligatory on every trade unionist to join a co-operative society if there is one in his vicinity? Certainly not! Then why ask co-operative societies to do for the trade unionist what the trade unions will not do for them?

The two organisations must recruit by their own methods, but they need not play the part of reciprocal recruiting agents.

It goes without saying that if co-operative societies must not compel their employees to join a trade union they must not prevent them from doing so, as many employers still do. Employees must have full liberty in this respect.

But co-operative societies must somewhat regretfully admit that their employees sometimes form a trade union composed solely of co-operative employees. Such an organisation is obviously abnormal, because a trade union is by its very definition a "professional" association, but a distributive society is not a professional one. It is quite permissible for employees of a co-operative grocery to join a trade union of grocers' assistants, or a baker from a co-operative bakery to belong to a trade union of working bakers; but if they band together among themselves and not with comrades of the same trade, it is obvious that they are associating against the co-operative societies. Such associations are being formed in various countries, and their very existence reveals the antagonism to which we have already drawn attention. In England, the A.U.C.E. (Amalgamated Union of Co-operative Employees), created in 1891, comprises more than 50,000 employees,¹

¹ Exactly 51,399 at the end of 1915; there were only 2,179 in 1896. This is a very formidable growth in twenty years. They have a capital of £42,480, which proves that these employees are not too badly paid. Nearly one-fifth of the employees are women.

In France, or at least in Paris, there is also a trade union of co-operative employees, but on a smaller scale.

The same exists in Germany; and there is also a Board of Conciliation, which collects information relating to the rate of pay, and strives to get the highest wage put into force.

and makes terms with the societies with ever-increasing success. Things have come to such a pass that co-operative societies have had to organise and constitute a defence fund, to resist the pressure of the employees' union.

Meanwhile, there is a permanent Conciliation Board, composed of representatives of co-operative societies and the trade unions, whose office it is to smooth over the disputes between the societies and the employees; but it is not obligatory for either side to have recourse to this Board in case of trouble.

(2) MEANS OF RECONCILIATION.

Three methods have been tried—

(a) *The Member-Employee.*

Would not the simplest method of reconciliation be to make it obligatory on every co-operative employee or workman to join the society? Then, having become *his own employer*, there would be no further opposition of interests; he cannot fight against himself. Or, rather, there would no longer be employer and employed, but only workers, each having his own task, and all being equal.

Unfortunately, the solution is not so simple as it appears. Co-operative societies have taken two or three opposing views of this question; obligation, refusal, liberty.

One section, that of the socialist type, has adopted the first solution. Their employees are recruited from their members, or the condition of membership is imposed.

But a large number of other societies, and among them a few English societies, demand, on the contrary, that their employees and workmen shall not be members (admitting, of course, their right to join any other society existing in the neighbourhood). They consider it incompatible for one to be a member and an employee at the same time. And it must be admitted that, if this exclusion appears irrational and surprising from the point of view of co-operative doctrine, from the practical point of view it has many solid arguments to

uphold it. In the first place, if an employee is a member of the society, there is a danger that discipline and authority (both indispensable to efficient business working) may be seriously compromised, as all members are equal in fact and in law. If the manager has any remarks to make or objections to offer to the employee the latter may answer that he has equal rights and authority with the former; and even if he is dismissed as an employee, he cannot be dismissed as a member.

Further, if the employee-salesman is also a purchasing member, if, consequently, he sells to himself, there is always a certain temptation here to illegal transactions. If, also, in addition to this, the employee becomes administrator, and as such is called upon to control his own actions, it is clear that such a confusion of rôles is dangerous to the working of the business. Apart from all suspicion of dishonesty, the presence of employees at general meetings, with the right to vote and the right of election to office, is calculated to complicate the task of administration to a considerable extent. It may be said that the number of employees is very small in proportion to that of the members, and that consequently their presence at general meetings would not cause any serious inconvenience. This may be true, but very probably these employees will be the most assiduous in their attendance, because they will always have some grievances to bring forward. And if it happens that the ordinary members are, on the contrary, unenthusiastic, as is frequently the case, it may be that the measures which are passed at the general meetings will be much more favourable to the interests of the employees than to those of the society.

These arguments, however, do not appear to us sufficient reasons for refusing to the employee the common right to join the society or not, as he may wish. To refuse it might make him suspicious, and prejudice him beforehand against the society. And if we object to the employee selling to himself then we should have to refuse him the right of buying

in the shop, even though the shop be open to the public, which would be somewhat drastic!

And as for the presence of employees at meetings, apart from a few drawbacks, this might have a good effect. It is unquestionable that any business in which those who must be subordinate are themselves in control requires a high standard of education and morale among those controlled; but it is just such a spirit that co-operative societies should strive to create and to foster. Instead of believing that the dual rôle of member and employee might lead to fraud, we should regard it with optimism as a safeguard, because any trickery will rebound on the employee-member in the form of a diminished dividend.

Between these two directly opposing views with regard to their employees—obligatory membership or prohibition—the majority of societies have simply adopted the policy of leaving them free to act in the matter as they choose, and this is, in our opinion, the wisest course. It is the same as we adopted in the analogous questions as to employees joining a trade union or not.

The question becomes more delicate when it is a matter of the employees becoming members, not only of the society, but of its management committee. We are of the opinion that if the right of an employee to be a member be admitted it would then be impossible to refuse him the right of election as administrator, on condition, however, that a limit should be put to the number of places reserved on the committee for employees; because while it is fair, and even advantageous to the working of the society, that employees should take part in its administration, it would be inadmissible for the society to be run and governed by its own employees—the society does not belong to them.

There are some socialist co-operative societies which allow their employees to serve on their committee even though they may not belong to the society. The right thus recognised is founded solely on their quality as workers, and not as mem-

bers.¹ It is the same principle as that by which the officials and employees of the State claim the right of being represented on public and governmental committees. And we believe that for these latter this innovation would be favourably received and that public administration generally would gain thereby. But with regard to the administration of co-operative societies it would be otherwise. It seems unreasonable that an employee who shows so little interest in the society that he refuses to join it, should be granted the right to govern it. Besides, such a proceeding is absolutely illegal, and a society acting in such a manner ceases to have any status as such. As a matter of fact, in a society with share capital the meeting has no right to elect non-members as administrators. And, moreover, if non-member employees take part in a general meeting and vote, the meeting and its decisions are rendered null and void.

(b) *The Profit-Sharing Employee.*

Another means proposed for establishing a lasting settlement between the co-operative societies and their employees is participation in the profits, as in other businesses, between employers and employees. We know the history of that institution, which during a whole generation had

¹ The Socialist Co-operative Congress at Amiens in 1912 declared "that the most extensive collaboration should exist between the management committee and the employees of a co-operative society, that these latter should always be able to take effective part in the committee of management and control, and to have representatives on the same, with right to vote."

The consumers' society of Geneva has lately (July, 1919) rejected by an enormous majority the claim of its employees to be admitted to its management committee.

It is true that the societies which confer this right on their employees, generally make them pay rather dearly for it, by imposing some hard obligation on them, such as making a minimum of purchases at the store, higher than that of the members' average, generally also the obligation of joining some trade union or other, of becoming a member of the socialist party, or even (we have ascertained this fact) of refraining from attending church!

appeared as the solution of the social question, but which is rather discredited to-day. It has, however, retained very warm defenders, particularly in the co-operative world. It is the essential principle in the school, called in England *Co-partnership*.¹ However, we should say that of all forms of business, consumers' co-operation is that in which profit-sharing is the most out of place. We might say even that it is absurd to speak of "participation in profits" in businesses which by their very name prohibit profit-making. That in a private business, a joint-stock company, or even in a co-operative productive society, the workman should receive a share in the business profits, as does the capitalist, is well and good. But we know that the aim of the consumers' society is precisely the elimination of profits. It gives none to its shareholders; what it distributes among its members is simply the savings effected on their purchases. What claim could the workmen have on these sums thus returned to purchasers? They have not come from the hands of workmen, but from the buyers' pockets. And further, if the society is one whose rules prohibit the individual distribution of dividends even to its members, why then should it do so to its workmen?

From the practical point of view, the introduction of

¹ Even the International Co-operative Alliance, when it was first formed, had as its principal object the propagation of profit-sharing in the co-operative world. It was the ideal of Vansittart Neale and Greening, which they had imbibed from the Christian Socialists (page 18), and it was that of Charles Robert and de Boyve in France.

As for the English Wholesale, it refused point blank to apply profit-sharing to its 21,000 workmen or employees, either under the form of co-partnership or that of profit-sharing. The majority of English co-operative societies also refused; only 141 (that is about one-tenth) put it into practice. They say that their members are also workmen, and that it would not be fair to take away part of their dividends, to give it to the employees.

A man who managed the co-operative society at Geneva for a long time, and whose name is well-known in Swiss co-operation, Edouard Pictet, wrote to us several times that he had instituted profit-sharing amongst the employees of his society, but that if he had to begin again he would not do so, as the results obtained were nil, from the point of view of work produced.

profit-sharing in consumers' co-operative societies is still less to be recommended, because this participation, which could only be worked by a deduction from the dividends, will inevitably effect a reduction in these, and thereby hinder the development of co-operation itself.

The supporters of profit-sharing say that, by stimulating the interest and zeal of employees and workers, it will finally result in the lowering of the cost of production and an increase of dividends for all. But this theory seems optimistic if we remember, on the one hand, how little profit-sharing finds favour with workers in general, and, on the other, how small is the increase in salary resulting therefrom. In English societies where they practise profit-sharing it only means an average of 5 per cent. on the wages, that is to say, not quite half the average dividend on purchases, which is 13 per cent. But these objections are aimed principally at the ancient system of division of profits, that is simply a "spice to wages," as M. Leroy-Beaulieu has it.

Now, what the English school of co-partnership recommend—what they understand by the word—is not simply profit-sharing, but what we call shareholding by employees,¹ that is, the participation of the workmen or the employee, not as a wage earner, but in the capacity of co-partner. This was in practice lately in the Co-operative Wholesale Society in Glasgow, but has recently been abandoned.

Co-partnership takes for granted that the workman or employee not only *may* but *should* become shareholder—but it is not a question of shares which he may acquire like any outsider as a consuming member (if the society is not one which prohibits its employees from being members); it is a question of a new kind of shares, *working-shares*, which give him the right to part profit not as a consumer, but as a producer; the two capacities, of course, may be combined.

And as for the objection that there can be no question of profit-sharing where there are no profits, this does not apply

¹ We say in France, *actionnariat ouvrier*.

here. In the case of profits or savings, of "divi." as the English say, or of "*ristournes*" as the French say, it always means that an advantage has been gained, a production in the economists' sense of the word, that is, a creation of service or utility, which is due to the combination of three factors, labour, capital, and custom. It is then only just that each of these should have its share. Co-operative enterprise should set the example of such equitable distribution.

(c) *The Responsible Manager.*

Finally, there remains a third method of settling the disputes between co-operative societies and their employees, namely, that of making the employee-manager semi-independent, but responsible. We must admit the somewhat humiliating fact, that co-operative societies have only borrowed this mode of procedure from those whom they are out to eliminate, that is, the traders.

We know the three stages of the evolution of trade in recent times: The small shop, concentration by the large establishment, and decentralisation by means of branch houses. The large shop, strange to say, seems unable to get beyond a certain limit, owing to a curious economic law. We are taught that the general expenses decrease in proportion to the increase of business, and that therein lies the superiority of production on a large scale. But experience shows that on reaching a certain point, the reverse is the case, that the cost of general expenses, instead of diminishing, goes on increasing so much, that it is not always an advantage, and may sometimes even be a disadvantage, to enlarge the shop.

Therefore, to surmount this difficulty the branch establishment has been instituted; this means that the large shop spreads itself out in branches, and that instead of trying to attract the customer to itself, it goes out to meet him. The practical difficulty was to control the branches. With this object in view, each branch manager is held responsible for the goods he has in stock; if there is any shortage, he must

make good the value of the same and has to deposit security for such an event. He is paid according to his sales. This system of control has been so efficacious in practice that it sometimes occurs that a branch manager is ruined, the head establishment gaining thereby, and thus the latter has in the system a source of supplementary profits.

Co-operative societies have been able to learn wisdom by these lessons. They have endeavoured to keep up with general trade in the co-operative movement, by passing through the two successive phases of concentration and expansion, both centripetal and centrifugal :

First, by uniting in one single society all the societies scattered over any one locality. Thus, in England and in Germany, they have been able to form colossal societies (*see* page 151, *The Conflict Between Co-operative Societies and Traders*).

Secondly, by creating round these gigantic societies a large number of branches. To do this, it only means that the pre-existing societies should be kept up—in order not to disturb the habits of their members and perhaps risk losing them—and open new shops in any district where they can count on a sufficient number of members. In this way some large co-operative societies have as many as three or four hundred branches.

But the dispersion of employees in these small branches—where sometimes there is only one person to look after the shop—has the inevitable result of making surveillance difficult and even illusory. The methods we have just detailed—of making the employee who sells a member or a profit-sharer—would not be a sufficient guarantee for the society against the misdemeanours or the carelessness of the employee. But, by the institution of the responsible manager, the interest of the society is bound up with that of the agent. It is to his interest to sell as much as possible—as his salary depends thereon—and to reduce to the minimum the leakage for which he is held responsible. Thus, the employee ceases to be merely a paid official, and becomes an independent contractor,

with this difference only that he may not fix the prices of the goods himself.

This system gives security to the society and at the same time freedom to the employee in his work.

When the branch is important enough to require several employees, then the individual agency is replaced by the collective agency. This means that all the branch employees form a sub-co-operative society responsible to the parent society.¹

We must confess that in thus seeking its guarantee and its motive in personal interest co-operation is replying on the very principle which its mission is to abolish. Doubtless, this is an inconsistency; but no institution, however revolutionary, can change surrounding conditions without taking these conditions as its starting point.

For the rest, while borrowing this system from the traders' standard co-operative societies have striven to deprive it of everything which made it a means of exploitation for the profit of the parent society. A sufficiently generous margin of waste has been fixed so as not to strangle the manager, and in any case a minimum salary is ensured for him.

¹ It is somewhat the same system which in industry is called "*commandite d'atelier*" (collective piece-work)—a number of workmen contract with a firm for the execution of a certain job inside the factory.

CHAPTER XVI.

Co-operation and Socialism.

THE term co-operation, when it was first employed by Owen and his followers to describe a new social order, was synonymous with the term socialism, or rather (for in those days even socialism was very little known) with communism. It was opposite of competition for the followers of Owen in England just as it was for the followers of Fourier in France. Until the seventies of the last century the history of the co-operative movement and of the socialist movement were indistinguishable from one another.

But at this period a cleavage took place. We may say that the Marxian socialism which then appeared on the scene was a new type of socialism altogether. The characteristic mark of this form of socialism was that it was essentially a conscious class movement of the workers based upon the theory of a surplus value created by labour and absorbed by capital. Its programme was class warfare, and its ultimate aim revolution. This socialism naturally found very little of value in co-operation, since the two movements were in direct opposition to each other on all these points. The co-operators were not interested in the exploitation of the workman in so far as he was a producer, but rather in so far as he was a consumer. They never made, and never could make, any distinction between classes, since the function of consumption is just the very function which is common to all men without distinction.

Finally, co-operation aimed, not at confiscating capital which has already been amassed, but at building up new capital by gradual and peaceful methods.

Co-operation was therefore considered as a bourgeois weapon and, while they did not deny the material advantages which it could bring to the working classes, the

socialists set themselves to make little of them as being of a sordid character. Jules Guesde said in speaking of them: "Socialists are not prepared to sell themselves for a mess of pottage." However, the example of the Belgian socialists taught them to appreciate these advantages more highly, and they went so far as to tolerate, and even to advocate, the formation of consumers' co-operative societies, but only on condition that these societies were simply subordinate cogs in the machinery of the Socialist party, whose chief function was to get new members for that party, and to furnish it with funds in ordinary times and with bread in times of strikes. As a result of this policy they have been accused of trying to make co-operative societies the milch cows of socialism.

Advocates of co-operation in every country naturally protested against attempts to reduce their movement to such a position and claimed for it the right to maintain its independence as a separate movement, seeking and accomplishing its own objects by its own methods, and not serving merely as a weapon in the hands of socialists and syndicalists.

This must not be taken to mean that true co-operative enthusiasts do not consider themselves to be socialists also. A programme such as that which we have described—the abolition of profits, control by consumers and organisation of production with a view to supplying the wants of the people rather than with a view to the making of profits, the transference of the control of industry from the hands of the capitalists to those of the consumer—cannot be called by any other name than that of socialism, and certainly its opponents are not sparing in their use of the term. But the socialism of the co-operative school is of a brand different from that of the others, and a brand which they desire to maintain. In France, it draws its inspiration from the old school of French socialism which existed in 1848, and it has remained idealistic and flexible.

This claim on the part of the co-operative movement to independence has given rise to lively controversies in every

country, but in none more than in France. For 17 years, from 1895 to 1912, this quarrel filled the columns of our co-operative papers and occupied the attention of all our congresses. Working-men's co-operative societies were against middle-class societies, socialists against neutrals, red against yellow, the school of St. Claude against the school of Nîmes, and these impassioned controversies, which to-day are happily only a historical memory, will always remain an instructive chapter in the history of co-operation.

In the long run the school which claimed independence for the co-operative movement proved victorious. It had obtained vigorous support in England, in Switzerland, and even in Germany, though in the last-named country the connection between the Co-operative Federation in Hamburg and the socialists (the Social-Democratic party as it was called) was very close. It was formally approved by the International Socialist Congress at Copenhagen in 1910, when a resolution was passed, which, after paying tribute to the advantages "which are not of a material character only" obtained by co-operation for the workers, ended as follows: "The working class in its struggle against capitalism has a vital interest in seeing that workers' unions, co-operative societies and the socialist party, while pressing their individual identity, shall be united by a relationship which becomes increasingly close day by day."¹

The Congress of the International Co-operative Alliance,

¹ It should be noted, however, that the declaration is to some extent weakened by the following reservation, "Seeing that co-operation standing by itself would not be capable of achieving the end aimed at by socialism, that is to say, the control of government for the collective use of instruments of production, this Congress, while warning the workers against those who claim that the co-operative movement in itself is all that is required, declares that the working-class has the most vital interest in using the co-operative method as a weapon of class warfare."

This qualification seems to have particular reference to our programme. Indeed, we have frequently claimed that co-operation is sufficient in itself, not that it sees in the movement a panacea for all social problems, but in the sense that its means are sufficient to achieve its own end, which is limited to the "betterment of the people."

which met some days afterwards at Hamburg, ratified this declaration, and it served also as the basis for the establishment of unity in France, which, as we have already said, took place two years afterwards, in 1912. The most advanced spirits in what was called the bourgeois movement and the most moderate ones in the socialist movement found no difficulty in coming to an agreement on a common programme,¹ which was in effect nothing more than the classical programme established by the Rochdale Pioneers, described in detail in this book, with a few modifications which the development of social methods naturally suggested.

¹ The following is the text of this historic document, or at least of the declaration of principles which is the essential part thereof :—

“ The Co-operative Union and the Federation of Co-operative Societies, being desirous of putting an end to a division of forces which affords a pretext for too many societies not joining either one or the other of the two existing organisations and thus keeps back the progress of the co-operative movement and prevents it from producing in France results as good as it produces in other countries ;

In accordance with the essential principles of co-operation as they have been formulated by the Rochdale Pioneers and since applied with growing success by millions of workers in all countries, that is to say :

(a) The substitution for the competitive and capitalist régime which now exists of a state of society in which production will be organised with a view to meeting the needs of organised consumers, and not for the purpose of making profit :

(b) The gradual and collective control of the means of exchange and production by the organised consumers, who will thereafter enjoy the benefits of the wealth which they themselves have created :

Acknowledging the harmony between these purely co-operative principles and those which are incorporated in the programme of international socialism, but claiming, in accordance with the decisions of the Congress of Hamburg and Copenhagen, that the co-operative movement shall preserve its independence :

Leaving, moreover, to each society absolute freedom to dispose of its profits according to its own will, with the sole exception of societies of capitalists or employers, that is to say those which allocate to their shares a dividend in excess of a certain fixed rate of interest, or which limit the number of their shareholders, or give their members votes in proportion to the number of their shares, or which do not admit the absolute sovereignty of the general meeting of the members :

Hereby decide to dissolve the existing central bodies and to replace them by a new body which shall be called the National Federation of Consumers' Co-operative Societies, the Organ of Emancipation of the Workers.”

But though the co-operative societies have given up their claim to swallow the neutral societies, there still remains in the co-operative world, and particularly in France, in spite of the union which has been achieved, a considerable divergence of policies which is exemplified by various types of societies.

These may be grouped in three divisions; the individualist school, the socialist school, and the school of co-operation pure and simple.

(1) *The Individualist Type.*

In France, this type of society is also called by the name of bourgeois society. It is necessary to define what is meant by this term. As a rule the socialists apply this qualification to certain societies, simply for the reason that they number among their members, or on their committee, people of the middle classes, officials, small capitalists, and clerks, or because their members belong to the Conservative party in politics, or profess a certain religious faith, or because they do not contribute to strike funds, &c., in fact, it is the general attitude of the members against which the indictment is brought.

But if we are to give this qualification a really scientific significance it must be applied only to those societies which seem to be, more or less closely, societies of a capitalist type of organisation, and which have no other object in view than the personal advantage of their individual members. Among these are the following:—

(1) The societies in which the profits are allocated to capital, that is to say, divided among the members in proportion to the number of their shares. Of such a nature is the Civil Service Stores in London. This society, which incidentally is the largest of all the English societies as far as number of members and turnover is concerned, divides its profit solely among those members who are shareholders,¹

¹ Ordinary associates of the society merely pay a small entrance fee for the right of purchasing.

and since its principle is to sell very cheaply, while the number of its members who hold shares is very small and its turnover enormous, it can distribute large dividends, and its shares are quoted at a considerable premium.

There are other societies in London organised on the same basis, one for the officials of the higher grades, one for officers, &c., but they are not reckoned among the co-operative societies so-called, and are not members of the Co-operative Union. They do not officially bear the name of co-operative societies, but only that of supply societies. Nevertheless, they perform a useful service in meeting the needs of an important class of consumers and helping them to live more cheaply than they otherwise could.

The same must be said of societies which distribute some part of their profits to their shareholders, but not the whole of them. However small this part may be it is sufficient to do away both legally and morally with the co-operative character of the societies. The only exception which can be allowed to this rule is that of the payment of a fixed rate of interest, which cannot be counted a part of the profits as it is, on the contrary, an essential part of the cost of production.

(2) Those which, while they divide profits in proportion to purchases, have two classes of members, *i.e.*, a limited number of shareholders, who keep the complete control of the society in their own hands, and associate members, who take no part in the general meetings of the society. An example of this kind is the Society of Civil Servants of the State, the City of Paris, and the Department of the Seine.¹

The associates can become shareholders only when a

¹ The society of persons employed by the City of Paris and Department of the Seine, founded in 1887, has 22,000 members, of whom 7,000 are shareholders and 15,000 merely associates, and its total turnover is nearly £400,000, including the business amounting to £80,000 which it does with certain shops with which it has an agreement, and which undertake to give the members a discount, but this practice is also a departure from the principles of co-operation (*see* above page 152). There are societies of a similar type in Italy.

shareholder gives way to them and sells his share. The shares are therefore much sought after and may be quoted above par in exactly the same way as the shares of a joint stock company.

Certainly their value will not rise as high as that of the similar societies in England, because the shareholders are on an equal footing with the associates with regard to dividends, but all the same they have a surplus value, owing to the fact that the shareholders alone have a claim on the reserve fund, which is constantly increasing, and also to the fact that the demand for shares is greater than the supply.

This large society, like those in London, stands apart from the others, and has always been considered even in legal procedure as a commercial firm.

(3) Those which allocate part of their profits to the members of the executive committee; the Supreme Court has decided in this sense on various occasions.¹

It is not possible to lay down a hard and fast rule on the matter, for payment of committeemen may reasonably be allowed in certain cases, and may even have a good effect by weakening the temptation to receive secret commissions or bribes. The payment can also be considered as salary for work actually done, and even if we consider it as a share of the profits, it does not seem to be more open to criticism than the share which is freely allowed to the employees, except in so far as it is liable to create unfortunate competition in the elections to the committees.

(4) Those which are not controlled democratically, that is to say those in which certain members have a dominating voice in the meetings by reason of the number of their shares or who are ex-officio members of the executive without being elected, as is the case in some consumers' societies which are

¹ Particularly in the case of the large society already mentioned which allowed the Executive Committee 12 per cent. of the profits and the Advisory Committee 3 per cent., a share which would have been exorbitant, had it not been that as a matter of fact the members of committee wisely decided to limit themselves by their own action to a maximum of £48.

under the patronage of employers and which are as a rule developments of benefit societies.

The four classes of society which we have described are altogether unconstitutional and are not true co-operative societies although they bear the name, and generally the Federation does not accept them as members. But they are not numerous, while there are others, of which there are a great number, which, while constituted according to the orthodox principles, nevertheless have tendencies of an individualistic, bourgeois, or commercial character, in the sense that they are only concerned with obtaining individual advantages for their individual members.

The characteristics of these societies differ according to the country. In France, they can be recognised principally by their refusal to make any grants for educational or propagandist purposes or for reserve funds for developing the business, and by their unwillingness to join unions of societies. They say that they have no need of these things for themselves, and if others have such a need, that is their affair; and if they do vote the contribution which is necessary to maintain the union they do it with a very bad grace.

In England, on the other hand, there are practically no societies which refuse to fulfil their duties in these regards, but their individualistic tendency shows itself in the form of what is known as "divi-hunting." This has risen to such proportions that scarcely a number of the *Co-operative News* is without letters and reports of meetings devoted to this matter, which some people call a pest.¹

¹ However, these protests are not without effect, for it is recorded that during the last 15 years there has been a slight decrease in the average rate of dividend. Nevertheless, there are still a number of societies which pay more than 20 per cent. In France, the consumers' societies of the miners of Anzin pay a dividend of 20 per cent., that of Saint-Remy-sur-Avre paid 13 to 15 per cent. for a long time, and that of Geneva has paid 13 per cent. for the last 20 years.

There are also a few socialist societies in Belgium and France, particularly in the Department du Nord, which pay even higher dividends—thus the Roubaix Society pays 28 per cent. and the *Vooruit*, of Ghent, paid 38 per cent. before the war.

In the same way one can only call those societies whose sole object is to give their members a taste for practising thrift, individualistic societies; we have already remarked (page 4) that that was precisely the rôle which economists of the liberal party in politics assigned to co-operative societies in general. This was the idea which Schultze-Delitzsch formed of credit co-operation and consumers' co-operation, and to which the Central Union which he founded has remained faithful, thus causing the schism of which we have already spoken (page 27). Such also was the view held by the French statesman, Leon Say. In a discussion on this subject at the Society for Political Economy in November, 1886, he defined co-operation, whether for distribution, building, credit, or other purposes, as savings banks brought to a pitch of perfection and using their funds through and for the benefit of the depositor.¹

Returning to this definition in a lecture on November 27th, 1886, he added: "If the co-operative movement has an ethical effect, it is through the ethical value of thrift. If it makes for thrift, it does so by the capacity of thrift to create freedom." At the same time he did not seek to conceal from himself that "a number of people engaged in the co-operative movement will consider that this point of view is lacking in idealism; for them the object is not the creation of habits of thrift, it is the liberation of the working man."

However, the characteristics which we have just enumerated—class spirit, thirst for dividends and absorption in individual savings—are not sufficient reasons for disqualifying societies of this kind and refusing to allow them the name of co-operative societies.

Such as they are they can do very useful work, and they may even be considered as a necessary phase in the

¹ This was also the theory of a great economist, Walras, who at that period was conducting a campaign with Leon Say. Co-operation was for him the amassing by the worker of capital by means of savings.

development of the movement; they are the chrysalides of co-operation.

(2) *The Socialist Type.*

We have already recognised that socialist co-operative societies generally get a larger measure of discipline and more sacrifices from their members than do the bourgeois societies. This is quite natural; in every department, and at all times, the fighting spirit and the spirit of solidarity go hand in hand, and those who are engaged in any struggle are more inclined to close their ranks and agree to sacrifices than those who merely pursue a more or less distant ideal; we can easily understand that those who are fighting for the red flag will probably be more ardent than those who follow a star—a star which in most cases is only visible to the few.

But as far as concerns their constitution and their working the socialist societies do not differ essentially from the bourgeois ones.

However, the following are some outstanding differences:¹

(1) They give no interest on share capital, as a rule, but are obliged to give interest on borrowed capital, when they have to borrow.

(2) They are generally "class" associations, that is they only admit workmen, or, at least, wage earners; there are some which only admit members of trade unions. And all the societies which belonged to the old group called *la Bourse des Coopératives* (Co-operative Exchange) only admit members who are adherents to the programme of the socialist party.² This attitude is intolerant, but logi-

¹ As far as management is concerned they generally do away with the office of president, being satisfied with a secretary. They give (in theory, at least) more favourable treatment to their employees, not only in wages, but also in regard to participation in the administration.

² This meant a subscription annually per member towards the party and "socialist propaganda."

Even among the socialist co-operators there are many who condemn this view: "As for making it obligatory to belong to the socialist

cal; we can see that societies which place co-operation upon a footing of class warfare cannot without inconsistency open their ranks to members belonging to the very class against which they are fighting, and whose presence could only have the effect of weakening their cause:

(3) They are much more bent on the socialisation of production, that is they only admit productive enterprises as appendages of consumers' societies, as mere workshops, and not as autonomous associations (*see page 198*). They even go so far as to demand nationalisation of the land.¹

(4) And as for the distribution of dividends, we must distinguish between theory and practice. In principle, they condemn all individual distribution of profits as tainted with capitalism and selfishness, and declare that these dividends should be dedicated wholly to works of general social utility, which we shall mention.

But as a matter of fact this ideal is realised only by a very small number of societies, perhaps only one, the "*Fraternelle*" of Saint-Claude, which is considered a perfect type of socialist co-operative society. An immense majority of these socialist societies distribute a large part of the surplus² to their members, because they know well

party, that is a different matter. We do not pose as adversaries of the party, but we believe that to accept this idea would be to throw a bone of contention among our societies, which could only result in the formation of two opposing parties among co-operative comrades." Thus one of the reporters expressed himself at the Socialist Congress of Monthermé, 1909.

¹ The English co-operative societies, although not socialistic, passed a formal resolution to this effect at the recent Congress in Lancaster (1916), because of the conditions arising out of the war:—

"The Congress urges that as the Government has assumed control of industry it will also take over the control of land . . . with a view to promoting all its resources in the fundamental interests of the nation."

² The typical co-operative socialist society, the "*Vooruit*" of Ghent, distributes enormous dividends, which exceed 30 per cent. However, this does not arouse the same criticism, as it is counter-balanced by large contributions to works of solidarity, as we shall indi-

that if they did not make this concession to the selfishness of human nature they would lose a good many of their members, or at least they would get no new recruits. But they do homage, nevertheless, to the principle, by reducing the individual distribution to the minimum necessary to retain their members—particularly to keep the housewives—generally by limiting the bonus to 5 per cent. on purchases, and dedicating the surplus to works of collective utility.

The methods of employing their money, which are characteristic of the socialist co-operative societies, are various:—

(a) For the common profit of members, in the form of sick benefit fund, for unemployment, for old age pensions, loans, medical or legal advice, and any other object designated as works of solidarity. It was the Belgian societies which first set this example. Thanks to the many advantages which they offer to workmen they can always attract and retain a large number of adherents, more effectively than by the distribution of dividends in money (we know, too, that often part of the dividend is distributed not in money, but in goods).¹ The large French co-operative societies of the *Département du Nord* have followed their examples.

cate presently; and as far as the "*Vooruit*" is concerned the dividend is not distributed in money, but in docketts exchangeable for goods at the social shop, which means that it comes back to the society, and has not to the same degree an individualistic character.

¹ The *Vooruit* of Ghent, for example, takes from the surplus enough to supply the following services:—

(1) Free bread (six loaves weekly) in case of illness, for six weeks, always on the condition that the member has regularly bought an equal quantity of bread; if not, he has only the right to an amount equal to that which he was in the habit of buying. This acts as a stimulus to loyalty.

(2) Free medical advice and medicines in case of illness during six months, on condition that the medicines are procured from the *Vooruit* pharmacies.

(3) Superannuation pension, under fairly numerous conditions: age, 60 years, a membership of at least 20 years, the exclusive purchase of bread and at least £120 worth of other goods at the society's stores during the course of these 20 years;

The organisation of a free medical service is an interesting feature of socialist co-operation, and one which impresses English delegates when they visit us. Generally it is only those of at least a year's membership, and who have made the minimum purchases at the store—£12 to £16 for a household; £7. 4s. to £8 for a single woman—who have the right to this medical service.

From 3s. 4d. to 4s. 2d. per family was estimated as the cost of this service from the society, assuming, of course, the employment of doctors who have accepted the tariff fixed by the society and also that the members will have recourse more often to a consultation in the dispensary rather than expect a visit from the doctor in their homes.

(b) For the development of the co-operative movement itself, by propaganda and education: we need add nothing on this point, which already constituted, as we know, an essential article in the Rochdale programme (*see* page 68).

(c) For the benefit of the working class in general, for helping it in the class war, either by monetary aid in the case of strikes, or by subsidies in electioneering campaigns. This is what the Belgian co-operative societies and

(4) Gift of 10 loaves, with cakes and groceries at every birth;
 (5) An indemnity of 7s. 6d. in case of death, given to the nearest relative;

(6) The savings bank, giving 4 per cent. on the deposits;
 (7) Technical instruction, subsidies to musical societies, to theatres, to gymnasiums, travelling, &c.

These works, altogether, represented before the war from £1,200 to £1,600 per year, taken from the actual profits, and are kept as regards the book-keeping quite distinct from "returns" made to the members which, in the case of bread, are merely the result of an increase in prices.

The *Unione* of Lille has organised more or less the same services:

- (1) Free bread to indigent families;
- (2) Free loans;
- (3) Co-operative propaganda;
- (4) Subsidy to the Socialist Federation.

Very frequently, too, sums dedicated to these works are deducted from receipts of fêtes and concerts, fines, &c., which permits the reduction to a minimum of the sum taken from the dividends.

the French ones of the *Département du Nord* put into practice. But thereby these societies avowedly enter into the realm of politics, and by doing so they necessarily exclude from their ranks all those who do not share their opinions. This method of employing their funds has aroused the most animated polemics between socialists and neutrals—we shall return to it.

(d) Lastly, a very interesting method, but which is seldom adopted, is the constitution of a common indivisible, inalienable fund, one which, even in case of the dissolution of the society, cannot be returned to the members, but will be given to the parish, or to some work of general public utility. Here is a resurrection of mortmain, in a lay form. This interesting form of disposing of a reserve fund is practised in the society *La Fraternelle* of Saint-Claude,¹ but it is improbable that it will become general, as it demands a little too much disinterestedness. And who would profit?—future generations, the proletariat of the future, who probably will be in much better circumstances than the workman of to-day, and much better able to help himself! We know that Buchez started the first productive association (in 1834) on this principle, and had to abandon it.

(3) *The True Co-operative Type.*

Most of the societies in every country can be classified under one or the other of the two preceding headings. But neither one nor the other answers to the ideal which we have of true co-operation, such as we have drawn in this book. Indeed, we may say that both the one and the other

¹ It was in 1896 that the society "*La Fraternelle*," of Saint-Claude passed (not without difficulty) an amendment to its rules, according to which all the profits should henceforth be put into the social fund, *i.e.*, 50 per cent. to an inalienable reserve fund, destined ultimately to organise production; 30 per cent. to a pension fund; 20 per cent. to a provident and mutual aid fund. In the event of the dissolution of the society the funds would return to the commune of Saint-Claude, in spite of any possible opposition of the majority. (As to the legality of this clause, *see* above, page 173).

are only deviations from the form and type conceived by the Pioneers of Rochdale. This is why we should try to restore it with the modifications which social evolution has rendered necessary; and such is the task undertaken in France, notably for the last 30 years, by those who have often been called neo-co-operators, but who are content with the more modest name of the School of Nîmes, the origin of which we have already explained (page 23). They do not profess to preach a new gospel, but seek to bring that of the Pioneers up to date, rather like the Reformers of the 16th Century, who called themselves the true successors of the apostles. The results obtained have not been great; however, in France, and even elsewhere, their work in the co-operative movement has been far from insignificant.

The programme of the neo-co-operators resembles that of the socialist co-operators so much that they are generally included in the same excommunication by the economic liberal school.

With no less fervour than the socialist co-operators they fought unceasingly against the individualist and commercial conception of co-operation, and even more than these, they strove to give it an ideal.¹ And even the most essential item in the socialist programme, namely, the socialisation of the means of production, may be accepted by co-operation; how can it do otherwise when it aims at placing successively commercial enterprises, manufacturing industry, and eventually even agricultural production in the hands of associated consumers? True, co-operators want to realise this socialisation to the profit of all consumers, that is, of every one, while the socialists only desire to realise it to the profit of the working class, because this is the only class they regard as being exploited.

It is also true that co-operators do not aim at confiscating

¹ Recently, at the Scottish Summer School, Mr. James Deans said : "What is most urgently needed at present is to awaken in present-day co-operators the enthusiasm and the idealism of the period of the Pioneers." This is what is being attempted at Nîmes.

wealth already existing and appropriated, but at creating new wealth which they will keep for themselves. But what does it matter? If their scheme is realised the old capital engaged in commerce or industry will become useless, as it will be without value since it cannot be utilised. This would therefore mean expropriation without indemnity. And, moreover, it would not be expropriation by force of a revolution or by legal coercion, but a purely economic expropriation, similar to what goes on every day by the play of open competition, by new inventions, or by the opening of new markets.

It must, however, be admitted that this programme is lacking in one respect, which is of no small importance—it is with respect to land. We say that we need not socialise capital already existing, because co-operation will create new funds—good! : although socialists declare that this is an undertaking beyond the power of workmen's savings (*see page 10*). But as far as land is concerned it is obvious that we cannot say that co-operation need not socialise land already owned by others, because it can create more land. We can create new capital indefinitely, but we cannot create new land. If a co-operative society, therefore, wishes to gain possession of land it must purchase it, and this seems an almost impracticable undertaking.

And that is why agrarian socialists, and even agriculturists who are not socialists, like Henry George and Walras, do not hold co-operation in much esteem. They say that co-operation is unable to solve the agrarian question, which, in their opinion, is the chief, even the only question,¹ all the others being governed by it.

¹ Walras says: "The co-operative solution is to say to the workers, leave the rich alone and make your *own* fortunes." Their answer is, "I want justice, and not riches. I claim the heritage of my fathers." And Henry George says that co-operation is not only unable to abolish the great social evil, which is ground rent, but that in improving the condition of the workers it will have the result, like all material progress, of increasing rents.

To this objection the socialist co-operators answer, as we have seen, by accepting and even claiming the nationalisation of the land and minerals (*see* page 230).

Co-operators content themselves with the hope of seeing landed property transformed gradually by the development of agricultural co-operative societies, associations which are destined more and more to be subordinated to the control of consumers' societies (*see* page 202).

From the practical and present point of view the following are the aims which are the same on both sides :—

(a) Co-operative education, according to the Rochdale doctrine, in order to prepare new generations of co-operators, without which the realisation of the large co-operative society will be impossible; this is to be effected by all the means we have already indicated, conferences, classes, papers, publications, &c. (*see* above, page 69).

(b) The creation of Co-operative Unions, Purchasing Federations, International Co-operative Alliances, with the object of maintaining solidarity among all the societies—above all to the advantage of the weaker ones—and thereby to give an irresistible strength to the co-operative movement in every country and in the whole world.

(c) Formation of a reserve and development fund, with the principal object of the organisation of production, which is the ultimate aim of consumers' co-operation, whether this production is executed by consumers' societies directly by their own means, or whether it is attained by self-governing associations for production, controlled by consumers' societies.

But their differences are :—

(1) Co-operators do not at all express the intention of suppressing the individual distribution of dividends, recollecting Pascal's saying, "that he who wants to make an angel, makes a beast (*qui veut faire l'ange, fait la bête*), knowing also that it means not only the arrest, but the

death of the co-operative movement in every country.¹ They believe that the fact of not allocating profits to the capital constitutes a sufficient revolution. They rely solely on the progress of co-operative education to induce the members to consent to an increasing reduction in their dividends. For the rest, we have already seen that the individual distribution of dividends is just as widely practised among socialist co-operators, with some few exceptions, as by the individualist or neutral co-operative societies.

Nevertheless, just like the socialists, they reserve a portion, the largest portion possible, for common works of utility. These works are in part the same as those advocated by socialists—education, contributions to national federations and the International Alliance, and, above all, to organisations for production—but the divergence of opinion arises over such works of solidarity as sickness, unemployment and strike funds, superannuation, &c.

We should remark that associations specially created for this purpose already exist, and that it is not a good plan to ask the consumers' society to adapt itself to every object: institutions, like all enterprises, should conform to the law of division of labour.

That members of consumers' societies should be advised to employ part of their dividends to pay their contributions to mutual aid societies, to unemployment funds, or to trade unions, is well and good. They would thus learn by liberty the practice of solidarity; but they will never learn this if it is the society which, without consulting them, pays their contributions for them.

And even from the trade union's point of view, it is not a method to be encouraged, because, in thus accustoming

¹ Professor Hall, one of the leaders of the English co-operative movement, said recently that "it has been ascertained that the number of members increases most quickly in places where the dividend is lowest." But in spite of this assertion, perhaps somewhat optimistic, he does not by any means propose to suppress the individual participation, but merely to reduce it by one-half.

them to live like parasites upon the body of consumers' societies, they are being prepared for the lot of parasites, they are being made degenerate. It has been remarked that the workmen's trade unions in the North of France, a large industrial region, show little activity, and scarcely even any vitality; it is because they are kept by the co-operative societies.

(2) The co-operative societies are open to *all*. They exclude no one on account of his social position, his political or religious opinions: they do not impose any condition for admission, such as being a member of a trade union, or of belonging to the socialist party, or the Catholic church, &c. It is not merely in a spirit of tolerance that they do this, but because the logic of their programme demands it: because it is in fact the emancipation of the consumer they aim at the only condition they demand of their members is to be a consumer.¹

It is true that this attitude has brought upon the societies which adopt it the scornful epithet of "neutralist." They were themselves wrong in accepting or employing this qualification to distinguish them from others. It is incorrect and regrettable. Even before the late war, this word was disliked by all classes of belligerents. It seemed to justify the sarcasm of those co-operators who glory in the fact of not being neutral, and to give these latter, by contrast, an imaginary virility.²

But here we are not concerned with neutrality in the sense of powerlessness or of indifference in taking sides. It is a question, on the contrary, of a decision and of an

¹ In this they also show themselves faithful to the Rochdale programme because it declares that there should be no "enquiry into the political or religious opinions of those who apply for membership" —Fay, "Co-operation at Home and Abroad," page 282.

² "Neutral co-operation has no ideal; it does not raise the moral and intellectual tone of its members, and consequently cannot undertake any social rôle." *L'Humanité* quoted and approved by the Catholic paper *Sillon* of December 10th, 1906.

energetic determination not to keep the benefits of co-operation for any one class or party, but to make them accessible to all, as generously as is the light of the sun or the water from the spring: We do not overlook the strength which a strong and simple idea gives to any group of men, above all when it forms part of their corporate or class interests. But if they must carry any particular colours in their caps co-operators find themselves forced into separate organisations, and this can only increase the state of disunion of the French movement which is already deplorable.

Observation of the facts clearly shows that co-operation is respected and attracts the citizens of the towns only in those countries where its political neutrality is recognised. The only countries where co-operation has taken on a political colour are France and Belgium;* the example of the former, which is almost at the bottom of the co-operative class, is enough to warn us of the dangers of this policy. Even in Belgium, the *Vooruit* of Ghent, or the *Maison du Peuple*, in spite of their well-earned reputation, are far from representing as large a proportion of the population as less markedly political or neutral societies such as Basle, Leeds, or Breslau.¹

* TRANSLATOR'S NOTE.—Italy may now be added to the number of countries in which co-operation is distinctly political.

¹ M. Hans Müller remarked in his pamphlet "*La Théorie de la Lutte des Classes*" (the Theory of Class War) that the Bâle Co-operative Society had 30,000 members out of a population of 125,000 inhabitants, i.e., 24 per cent. The Brussels society, called "*Maison du Peuple*," had 20,000 members out of a population of 650,000, i.e., only 3 per cent. If we multiply the number of co-operators by four, to embrace families, these percentages would be respectively 96 and 12.

The principle of neutrality is, moreover, adopted not in England only, but in almost every other country. At the Swiss Co-operative Congress at Bâle, in 1900, in response to a motion brought forward by some socialist-co-operators, it was passed by a majority of 60 to 16, that "co-operative societies must keep neutral in religion and politics." And German co-operative societies of the Hamburg Federation—a large number of whose members belong to the social democratic party—have repeatedly proclaimed the principle of neutrality in the co-operative societies, while upholding the

It is further to be remarked that the very socialists who are loudest in their attacks on political and religious neutrality in co-operative societies are the first to recognise it in their trade unions!

(3) A further difference, though it is implied in the preceding one, is that co-operative societies refuse to take any part in political matters in distinction from the socialist co-operative societies of Belgium or the North of France, which take an active part in election campaigns and provide money for them.¹

The question has frequently arisen in Britain and has been the cause of acute controversy, though there are no societies there which fly the socialist flag.² The question arose at the Paisley Congress in 1905 in a modest form. The question was whether the co-operative movement should take steps to secure the election of a representative in Parliament apart from all connection with the Labour Party, or any other political body. The proposal was rejected at two successive congresses by overwhelming majorities, and out of 1,400 societies only six were in favour of it. British co-operators were alarmed at the idea of politics bringing

class war among the trade unions. The International Co-operative Alliance has constantly affirmed this principle at its congresses, in spite of the efforts of the extreme Left (particularly at the Cremona Congress in 1907) to make them retract this declaration.

In the opposite sense, M. Vandervelde in his book *La Coopération nutre et la Coopération Socialiste* (1913), is very strongly adverse to neutrality. But his arguments appear to be based on conditions peculiar to Belgium.

¹ In point of fact, as far as socialist co-operation is concerned, it is only Belgian co-operative societies and the French ones of the Nord which have taken up politics, properly so-called. And even the latter do not go as far as the Belgian societies, which allocate moneys to electioneering funds in order to get such or such a deputy elected—they content themselves with making contributions to the funds of the socialist party, sometimes called the Guesdist party.

² See the booklet by Messrs. Alfassa and Barrault, *Coopération et Socialisme*, which gives the opinions of the principal English co-operators and trade unionists on this question.

discord into their societies and breaking up their fine movement.^{1*}

An additional difficulty in the way of co-operative societies going into politics is that they must conciliate the traders of the district in the interests of their candidate. That is why the big societies of the province of Nord confine their business to bread and coal. Finally, all the money spent on elections means so much less for the real work of co-operation, namely, the formation of capital for production.

It does not follow that co-operative societies have not the right and even the duty of agitating to obtain laws favourable to their development, or of fighting laws which are harmful to them. The British societies have their Joint Parliamentary Committee which undertakes this work. The work of this committee is in no way incompatible with political neutrality, and would not become so even if it were formed of Members of Parliament provided they were chosen not for

¹ But the war has completely changed their opinion. It has made co-operators feel that if they had had a place in the Government they would have been able to avoid the privations and sufferings which the war caused. The result of this change of opinion was that at the Swansea Congress (1917) parliamentary representation of co-operators was proposed and passed by a large majority, in spite of the opposition of some old co-operators, disdainfully called "the Old Guard."

In France we are more sceptical as to the importance of political action, and we have more confidence in that which is solely economic.

* EDITOR'S NOTE.—At the Congress held at Swansea in 1917, it was decided that steps should be taken by the Co-operative Movement "to secure direct representation in Parliament as the only way of effectively voicing its demands and safeguarding its interests." A year later a "Co-operative Parliamentary Representative Committee" of the Co-operative Union was set up by a resolution of the Liverpool Congress. The name of this committee has since been changed and it is now called the Co-operative Party. At the General Election of 1918 ten candidates were nominated by the Co-operative Party, one of whom was elected. At the present time (1920) British co-operators are discussing a proposal to form a Labour and Co-operative Political Alliance.

their political views, but because of their sympathy with co-operation.¹

It does not follow that we do not recognise the importance of political action in social progress nor even that the coming of the time which we have long called the Co-operative Commonwealth (*la République Coopérative*) does not necessarily imply the realisation of complete democratic government in state and city. But we think that political action should be the result of the free initiative of individuals or bodies wholly distinct from co-operative societies.²

¹ In the old French *Union Coopérative* (see page 123) it was the rule not only that the Union took no part in politics, but even that the committee members should abstain individually from politics: none of them was ever a candidate, either in parliamentary or municipal elections.

In the new Co-operative Federation, several committee members take an active part in political life and some were candidates at the 1919 elections. But as a whole the Federation holds itself aloof from party politics, and even from the Labour Party.

² See our article in the *People's Year Book* for 1921, on the relation between co-operation and politics in France.



Index.

A

- Action Coopérative*, 73.
Administration of societies, 135-138, 162, 170-174, 207-209, 212, 217-219, 229.
Adulteration, Co-operative societies and, 97-98.
Advertising, Co-operation and, 150, 151.
Agencies, Co-operative, Work of, 130.
Agrarian problem, Co-operation and, 235.
Agricultural Co-operative societies, 32, 40, 168, 179, 185-188, 202, 204, 235; in Ireland, 167; and taxation, 176-177.
Agricultural credit societies, 86, 140, 203.
Agricultural population and co-operation, 167.
Agricultural purchase societies, 203.
Agricultural societies for production, 203.
Agricultural syndicates, 121.
Agriculture, Co-operation and, 185-190, 191, 202, 234, 235.
Agriculturists, opposed to consumers' co-operation, 168, 204.
Airedale society, 200.
Albi, Co-operative glass works at, 201.
Alcoholic drinks, Sale of, 71-72, 105, 119. (*See* also Wine, Sale of.)
Alfassa, M., 240.
Alsace, Co-operative bakery in, 22.
Amalgamated Union of Co-operative Employees, 210.
Amalgamation of societies, 36, 37, 38, 161, 207, 218.
America, Co-operation in, 31, 32, 41, 66, 93, 111, 112, 117, 189; Co-operative laundries in, 182.
America, Co-operative League of, 41.
Amiens, Socialist Co-operative Congress at, 214.
Anarchists and co-operation, 11.
Anglo-German countries and co-operation, 165-166.
Anseele, M., 20, 21.
Anzin Society of Miners, 63, 76, 227.
Apathy, of members, 158.
Army and Navy Stores, London, 43, 76.
Association for Production defined, 192.
Australia, Co-operation in, 31.
Austria, Co-operation in, 20, 40; law relating to, 83; statistics relating to, 83.
Automobile societies, 93.
Avignon, Co-operative societies in, 160.

B

- Bakeries, Co-operative, 95-100, 161, 182; and night work, 97; and strikes, 209, 221; trade of, 37.
Bakers, Societies of, 95.
Bakery, An early French co-operative, 22.
Bâle, Congress at, 239.
Bâle, Private traders in, 149.
Bâle, Union Coopérative de, 38, 82, 141, 149, 162, 167, 190; 239.
Balkan States, Co-operation in, 31, 40.
Banking, Co-operative, 130, 132.
Banks, Rural, 121.
Baranowski, Tugan cited, 32.
Barcelona, Co-operation in, 53.
Barrault, M., 240.
Barriol, M., quoted, 61.
Basilat, M., quoted, 11.
Belgian co-operators, and collective use of profits, 231-232; and education, 71; and politics, 20, 239-240.
Belgian Socialists, and co-operation, 4, 221.
Belgium, Co-operation in, 20-21, 39, 45, 49, 50, 59, 64, 72, 82, 95, 96, 105, 111, 124, 134, 160, 201, 227; characteristic features of, 21; in relation to population, 166; law relating to, 82; Socialist societies in, 4; statistics relating to, 30.
Berlin, Co-operation in, 26, 27, 77, 125, 134.
Bertrand, M., 20.
Bibliography of co-operation, 137.
Bonus to employees, 196.
Book clubs, 117.
Books, sale of by co-operative societies, Booth, Charles, cited, 2. [117].
Boots, sold by Co-operative Wholesale Society, 185.
Bordeaux, Co-operation in, 53.
Bourges, Co-operative societies in, 37.
Bourse Coopérative des Sociétés Socialistes, 24, 25.
Boycott, of co-operators, 128-129, 143.
Boyve, M. de, and co-operation, 23, 72, 73, 124, 137, 138, 215.
Branches, of societies, 218.
Bread, Consumption of, in France, 98, 99; sale of, 200; supplied free, 231-232.
Bread-making by private bakers, 96-100.
Breslau society, 35, 141, 239.

Breweries, Co-operative, 93.
 Bribery and Corruption Act, 165.
 Britain, Co-operation in, 13-20, 86, 88, 109, 118, 143; capital of, 82, 83, 89; co-operative production in, 184, 186; co-operative housing in, 110-113; law relating to, 121; statistics relating to, 33, 35-38.
 British Co-operative Union, 126, 137.
 British co-operators and political action, 239-241.
 Brooks, Graham, cited, 6.
 Brunhes, M., quoted, 208.
 Brussels, Co-operation in, 107, 239.
 Buchez, M., 233.
 Budapest, Co-operation in, 40.
 Buffoli, M., cited, 115.
 Building societies, 3, 32, 66, 110-116.
 Butcheries, Co-operative, 100-102; municipal, 102.

C

Cafés, Co-operative, 105-107, 116.
 California, Co-operation in, 41.
 Canada, Co-operation in, 31.
 Canadian estates, of British co-operators, 186-187.
 Capital, of societies, 44, 56, 75, 81-91, 171, 180, 204; employment of, 89-91, 110, 161, 241; remuneration of, 86-89, 224, 229; State-provided, 86, 170; surplus, 85, 90; of British societies, 82; of producers' associations, 199.
 Carlisle, Congress at, 70.
 Cash trading by societies, 47-49.
 Catholic societies, 160.
 Central Board, Co-operative Union, 126.
 Central Union of Credit Societies, 228.
 Cernesson, M., quoted, 62, 156, 158, 159, 209.
 Ceylon, Co-operative tea plantations in, 186-187.
 Chain-store system, American, 41.
 Character, a factor in co-operation, 162-165.
 Charitable grants, of societies, 70.
 Cheysson, M., quoted, 67, 113.
 Choral societies, 71.
 Christian Socialists and co-operation, 18, 172, 192, 215.
 Civil Employees of the Seine, Society of, 54, 152, 225.
 Civil Service stores, 42, 76, 224.
 Class war, Co-operation and, 11, 24, 135, 207, 220, 230, 232, 239.
 Clubs, Co-operative, 119.
 Coal mines purchased by societies, 186, 187.
 Coal, Sale of, 185.

Collective piece-work, 219.
 Collective purchasing from traders, 152.
 Collectivists and co-operation, 11, 22, 181, 198.
 Collective use of profits, 231.
College de France, Chair of Co-operation, 69.
 College for co-operators, 70.
Comédie Française, a co-operative theatre, 118.
 Commercial co-operation, Forms of, 91.
 Committees of societies, 156, 159, 207, 212; payment of, 226.
 Communal dwellings, 104.
 Communism, Co-operation and, 220.
 Community on land, 185.
 Competition, Effect of, on co-operative trade, 63.
 Conciliation Boards, 210-211.
 Congresses, Early, 14, 19, 55, 185.
 Consumers' associations, conservatism of, 193.
 Consumers' co-operation, Advantages of, 2; limits of, 91; relation to producers' co-operation, 192-205.
 Consumers' leagues, 152, 195.
Contracts de Adhésion, 190.
 Convalescent Homes, 70, 132.
 Co-operation defined, 228; an end in itself, 11; a new economic system, 8; and Socialism, 27, 57.
Coopération des Familles, 152.
 Co-operative Holidays Association, 118.
 Co-operative Insurance Society, 34, 120.
Co-operative News, 60, 69, 72, 73, 88, 227.
 Co-operative Parliamentary Representation Committee, British, 241.
 Co-operative Party, The, 241.
 Co-operative society, The true type, 233.
 Co-operative Union, The British, 19, 36, 70, 123, 126, 204, 225, 241; the French, 24; the Italian, 123; the Swiss, 123.
 Co-operative Unions, Work of, 122-127.
 Co-partnership school of co-operators, 202, 215-216.
 Cost price, Sale at, 64.
 Covenant of Union, Adoption of, 25.
 Creameries, Co-operative, 183.
 Credit societies, 23, 26, 32, 121, 144; number of, 34; in Germany, 26.
 Credit trading, 47-49, 142-143.
 Cremona, International congress at, 240.
 Creusot, Co-operation in, 37, 76.
 Crüger, Dr., and co-operation, 27.
 Czecho-Slovakia, Co-operation in, 40.

D

Darwen Society, 50.
 Daudé-Bancel, M., cited, 35.
 Deans, James, quoted, 234.
 Defence Fund, Co-operative, 143, 211.
 Denmark, Co-operation in, 39, 169, 204; purchases per member, 62; statistics relating to, 30, 39.
 Desborough, Co-operation in, 33.
 Discount stamps given by traders, 59, 142.
 Disputes between co-operators and their employees, 206-211.
 Dissolution of societies, 173.
 Distributive co-operation, Birthplace of, 13; in Belgium, 20-21; in France, 21-26; in Germany, 26-28; in Great Britain, 13-20.
 Dividend, added to capital, 82, 83; a good, 64; factors affecting, 60-61; non-members', 50-54; rate of, 59-60, 65, 69, 162, 227, 230; use made of, 65-67.
 Dividend system, 15, 44, 45, 50, 55, 58-59, 100, 107, 215-216, 230, 236.
 Divi-hunting, 10, 227.
 Division of labour, Co-operation and, 5, 7, 193, 195, 237.
 Doncaster, Congress at, 186, 197.

E

Early societies, 14, 220; congresses, 14, 19, 55, 185.
Economals, 59, 77.
 Economic revolution effected by co-operation, 181, 235.
 Economy of co-operation, 147-149, 150-151, 159, 200, 207.
 Educational work of co-operators, 14, 20, 40, 68-74, 164, 232, 236-237; committees, 70-71; funds, 68-70, 227; objects of, 69.
 Elm, Von, cited, 139.
 Employee-member, 217-219.
 Employees, 206-209, 213-214; dismissal of, 212; disputes with, 206-211; number of, in Britain, 207; remuneration of, 196, 208-209, 229; status of, 195-196, 202, 205, 211-214.
 Employment, Co-operation and, 147.
 England, Co-operation in, 32, 45-46, 48, 50-53, 64-66, 68-69, 70, 72, 81, 83, 86, 129, 166-167, 171-174, 178-179, 196, 201, 218, 221, 227; dividends paid in, 59, 60, 64-65; agricultural societies in, 203; production in, 183, 199, 204; purchases per member in, 62-63, 164; statistics relating to, 29, 33, 161, 207, 210-211. (*See also* Britain.)

English Co-operative Wholesale Society, 6, 18, 33, 65, 71, 87, 90, 121, 126, 129, 131-134, 136, 183, 185, 186, 197, 198, 200, 202; and profit sharing, 215; foreign depots of, 132; trade of, 132; production by, 138, 183-187.
 English Women's Co-operative Guild, 46, 73-74, 80.
 Enterprise, Forms of, 191; sphere of co-operative, 191.
 Entrance fees, 54, 81, 82. (*See also* Open Membership.)
 Environment, Influence of, on co-operation, 167.
 Exploitation of labour, 207, 220.

F

Fabre, Auguste, and co-operation, 23, 71.
 Failures of societies, 6, 155.
 Fair price, established by co-operation, 8.
Familistère, at Guise, 23, 192.
 Farming by societies, 187-188.
 Farming societies, 203.
 Fay, C. R., quoted, 238.
 Federalist system, 194, 198.
Fédération Nationale des Coopératives, 69, 73, 103, 122, 124, 125, 242.
 Federations of societies, 137, 236-237.
 Finland, Co-operation in, 31, 204; statistics relating to, 30, 31, 62.
 Flotard, M., cited, 22.
 Flour milling by societies, 99-100, 197.
 Fourier, Charles, and Fourierism, 23, 87, 104, 115, 220.
 France, Associations of producers in, 192-193, 196-197.
 France, Co-operation in, 21-26, 32, 37, 46, 51, 53, 67, 69, 71, 74, 76, 86, 90-91, 93, 95-96, 100, 102-103, 105, 108, 111-112, 116, 118, 122-124, 126, 135, 141, 145, 155, 159, 160, 163, 167-168, 175-176, 179-180, 182, 196, 198, 200, 204, 221, 227, 234, 238; dividends paid in, 60-61, 65; agricultural societies in, 203; purchases per member in, 62-63; statistics relating to, 30-31, 33, 35-37.
 France, Multiple shops in, 151.
 France, Types of society in, 93, 95, 100, 102, 112.
Fraternelle of St. Claude, 230, 233.
 French Congresses, 22.
 French Co-operative Union, 72, 123, 135, 142.
 French Co-operative Wholesale Society, 89, 122, 127, 135-136; production by, 136; statistics relating to, 135-136.

French co-operators and political action, 239-242.
 French High Co-operative Council, 174.
 French law relating to co-operation, 4, 23, 51, 75, 77, 79, 81, 83, 108, 113, 144, 173-174.
 French societies, Amalgamation of, 161; and collective use of profits, 161.

G

Garden cities, 115-116.
 General Co-operative Survey Committee, Report of, 33, 69, 197.
 General Union of Berlin, 26, 27.
 Geneva, Co-operation in, 107, 167; society, 214, 215, 227.
 George, Henry, on co-operation, 235.
 Georgia, Co-operation in, 31.
 German Co-operative Wholesale Society, 134.
 German co-operators and political action, 221, 239.
 German Empire, Business failures in, 6.
 German General Union of Consumers' Societies, 123, 134.
 German Union of Discounting Societies, 146.
 Germany, Co-operation in, 26, 32, 34-35, 89, 111, 124, 139, 145, 218; amalgamation of societies, 218; distributive, 26-28; employees' organisation, 210; law relating to co-operation, 50, 59, 82, 144; purchases per member, 62; statistics, relating to, 30, 31, 34.
 Ghent, Co-operation in, 227, 230, 231, 239; society, 82, 227, 230, 231, 239; Weavers' Society, 201, 205.
 Gladstone, W. E., on co-operation, 48.
 Glasgow, Co-operation in, 100, 132, 134; international congress at, 139.
 Glasgow Municipal Council and co-operation, 143.
 Godard, M., 23.
 Government employees and co-operation, 145-146.
 Grants for education, 227.
 Gray, J. C., cited, 126.
 Greening, E. O., 215.
 Greenwood, Abraham, 19.
 Grenoble, Co-operative restaurant at, 104.
 Groceries, Co-operative trade in, 94-95, 161, 200.
 Guesde, Jules, on co-operation, 22, 25, 221.
 Guesdist Party and co-operation, 240.
 Guise, *Familistère* at, 23, 192.

H

Hall, Professor, quoted, 88, 237.
 Hamburg, Co-operation in, 85, 89, 125, 134, 144, 181; society, 35; international congress at, 223.
 Hamburg Union of Consumers' Societies, 27, 34, 37, 221, 239.
Hangya, of Budapest, 40.
 Harvard University Society, 117.
 Hebden Bridge Fustian Society, 200.
 High Co-operative Council, French, 174.
History of the Rochdale Pioneers, 16.
 Holidays, Co-operative, 118.
 Holland, Co-operation in, 51, 73; statistics relating to, 30.
 Holyoake, G. J., 16, 202; quoted, 69.
 Houses, Co-operatively provided, 67, 90, 113-115.
 Housing, Co-operative, 3, 32, 66, 109-116.
 Housing societies, 114-116.
 Howard, Ebenezer, 115.
 Howarth, Charles, and the dividend system, 115.
 Humbert, Professor, cited, 195.
 Hungary, co-operation in, 20, 40, 72, 74, 144; statistics relating to, 30.

I

Iceland, Co-operation in, 29, 31.
 Illicit Commissions, 10, 128, 137, 142, 162-165, 226.
 Income tax, Societies and, 178-179.
 India, Co-operation in, 31.
 Indian tea plantations, Co-operative, 132, 186-187, 188.
 Individual enterprise, Sphere of, 191.
 Individualist type of society, 193, 224-229.
 Industrial and Provident Societies Acts, 18, 19, 172.
 Industrial population, and co-operation, 167.
 Industrial production by societies, 182-185.
 Insurance Companies, 205.
 Insurance, Co-operative, 34, 109-121, 130, 132, 191; provided by dividends, 67; compared with mutual, 120.
 Interest, A legitimate charge, 87-88; limitation of, 86-87, 89, 179, 225, 229.
 International Co-operative Alliance, objects and work of, 32, 74, 123, 138-140, 160, 236; Congresses of, 137, 139, 222, 240; constitution of, 137-138; formation of, 137; and production, 138; agricultural societies and, 140; and politics, 240; and profit-sharing, 215.

International Co-operative Bulletin, 40, 137, 140; quoted, 30.
 International Socialist Congress and co-operation, 221.
 International Wholesale Society, 'A' projected, 139.
 Ireland, Co-operation in, 39, 166, 168, 183; agricultural societies in, 204; consumers' co-operation in, 33.
 Irish people and co-operation, 166.
 Italian co-operators and political action, 239.
 Italian people and co-operation, 166.
 Italy, Co-operation in, 20, 38-39, 50-51, 123, 225, 239; co-operative farming in, 203; statistics relating to, 29-31.

J

Japan, Co-operation in, 31.
 Jaurès, M. Jean, cited, 142, 152.
 Jews, Zionist, and co-operation, 4, 29.
 Joint Parliamentary Committee of Co-operative Union, 241.
 Joint-stock companies compared with co-operative societies, 75-76, 79, 84, 157, 172, 178, 194, 215, 226.

K

Ketteler, Archbishop, cited, 1, 3.
 Kettering, Number of co-operators in, 33.
 Kingsley, Charles, and co-operation, 18.
 Kreuznach, Congress at, 134.

L

Labour and Co-operative Political Alliance, Proposed, 241.
 Labour Party, British Co-operators and, 240.
La Bourse des Coopératives, 229.
 Ladousse, M., quoted, 193.
 Lanark Society, 83.
 Lancaster, Congress at, 230.
 Land nationalisation demanded by co-operators, 230, 235.
 Land, Ownership of, Co-operation and, 185-187, 191, 199, 235.
 Land values, Co-operative housing and, 114, 116.
La Revendication, Puteaux, 108.
 Lassalle, Ferdinand, and co-operation, 26, 200.
 Latin countries and co-operation, 165-166.
 Laundries, Co-operative, 182.

Law relating to co-operation, 76, 83, 143, 170-174, 214, 226, 233, 241; Austrian, 83; Belgian, 82; British, 18, 19, 81, 83, 86, 121, 171-174; French, 4, 23, 51, 75, 77, 79, 81, 83, 108, 113, 144, 173-174; German, 50, 59, 82, 144.
 Leeds, Co-operation in, 33, 141; society, 33, 68, 69, 239.
 Legal personality, of societies, 172.
L'Humanité, quoted, 142, 152, 238.
 Leicester hosiery works, 202.
 Leipzig society, 35.
L'Emancipation, 73.
 Leroy-Beaulieu, M., quoted, 216.
 Letchworth Garden City, 115.
Le Temps, quoted, 208.
 Liberal economists and co-operation, 4, 5, 228, 234.
 Liberal societies, 160.
 Libraries, Co-operative, 70, 71.
 Lille, Co-operation in, 100, 232.
 Liverpool Congress and political action, 241.
 Liverpool, Wholesale Society at, 14.
 Loan societies and cash trading, 48.
 London, Co-operation in, 93, 169, 224, 225, 226; society, 169.
 Loyalty of members, 61-63, 88, 163.
L'Union des Coopératives, Paris, 38.
 Luzzatti, M., quoted, 90.
 Lyons, Co-operation in, 22, 37.

M

McInnes, D., quoted, 160.
Magasin de gros. (See French Co-operative Wholesale Society.)
Maison Leclaire, Paris, 192.
Maisons du Peuple, 71, 239.
 Malon, Benoît, Co-operative work of, 23.
 Management of societies, 155-158; committees, 213.
 Managers of societies, 5, 6, 195, 156, 157, 212, 217-219; of multiple shops, 151.
 Manchester and Salford Society, 60.
 Manchester City Council and co-operation, 147, 178.
 Manchester, Co-operation in, 13, 18, 65, 123, 126, 129, 134, 198.
 Manufactured goods. (See Industrial Production.)
 Marshall, Professor, quoted, 10.
 Marx, Karl, Influence of, 26, 220.
 Maxwell, Sir William, quoted, 14, 139.
 Meat, Consumption of, 100; sale of, 100-102, 143, 152, 175.
 Medical service, Co-operative, 231-232.

Members, 30-33; equality of, 75; expulsion of, 79; liability of, 171; employee, 211-214; number of, 33. Membership of societies, 75-80, 238; open, 80, 172, 178, 238; limitation of, 76, 77, 211.

Middle classes and co-operation, 147, 148, 164, 222, 224.

Milan, Co-operation in, 39, 93, 107, 115, 123.

Milanino Garden City, 115.

Military canteens, 105-107; clubs, 152.

Military societies, 76-77.

Mill, John Stuart, and co-operation, 18, 157, 172.

Milling, Co-operative, 99-100, 197.

Miners, Societies of, 63, 76, 78, 227.

Minimum wage for employees, 209.

Minneapolis, Co-operation in, 41.

Mitchell, J. T., quoted, 6.

Montceau-les-Mines, Societies in, 37.

Moscow Society, 40.

Müller, Auguste, 125.

Müller, Hans, quoted, 239.

Multiple shops, French, 151.

Municipal enterprise, A form of co-operation, 189-190; sphere of, 191.

Mutual aid societies, 4, 67, 107, 108.

Mutuality and co-operation compared, 4.

N

National Federation of Consumers' Societies, French, 119, 209, 223.

Nationalisation, Co-operators and, 191, 230, 235.

National society proposed, 126.

Neale, E. Vansittart, quoted, 202, 215.

Negroes and co-operation, 41.

Neutrality of societies, 221-224, 238, 239, 241.

Newmains Society, Lanark, 60.

Newspapers, Co-operative, 72-73, 117, 137, 235; circulation of, 166-167.

Nîmes, Co-operation in, 23; school of, 23, 25, 71, 73, 222, 234.

Non-members, Sale to, 43; 49-54, 107, 144, 176-177, 192, 203.

Norton Society, Farming by, 188.

Norway, Co-operation in, 30.

O

Office Coopératif, French, 135.

Open membership, 80, 172, 178, 238.

Overlapping by societies, 159-161. (*See also Amalgamation of societies.*)

Owen, Robert, his work and influence, 13-16, 18, 55, 57, 162, 185, 220.

P

Paepé, César de, 20.

Paisley Congress, and political action, 240.

Paisley Productive Society, 200.

Palestine, Co-operation in, 29.

Pantaleoni, M., quoted, 12.

Paris, Congress at, 23.

Paris, Co-operation in, 23-24, 37-38, 62, 65, 71, 76, 95, 102-103, 123, 135,

156, 158-159, 162, 163, 169, 175, 192,

209-210, 225; credit societies in, 23;

workers' associations in, 201.

Parliamentary representation, British co-operators and, 240-242.

Pascal, quoted, 236.

Pensions, Co-operative, 231.

Perth Society, 60.

Petrograd, Co-operation in, 77.

Phalanstères. (*See* Fourier.)

Pharmacies, Co-operative, 107-109.

Pictet, Edouard, cited, 215.

Plymouth, Congress at, 137.

Poisson, M., cited, 209.

Poland, Co-operation in, 30.

Political funds, Co-operative, 64; propaganda, 4.

Politics, Co-operation and, 20, 123, 160, 214, 229, 231, 233, 238-241.

Poor, Co-operation and the, 43, 46, 48, 64, 73.

Population, Proportion of Co-operators, 165.

Portugal, Co-operation in, 31.

Prague, Co-operation in, 40.

Price, The fair, established by co-operation, 8; co-operation and, 107.

Prices charged by societies, 45-46, 58; fixed, 9. (*See also Sale at Cost Price.*)

Producer, Place of, in modern society, 12.

Producers and consumers, Relation of, 183-184, 192-205, 230.

Production, Societies for, 184, 193, 196, 197, 199, 203, 233; absorption of, by wholesale societies, 201-202; and the

International Alliance, 140; weakness of, 196-197.

Production, Stages on the road to, 181-191; agricultural, by co-operative societies, 185-188; industrial, by

co-operative societies, 182-185, 198; by wholesale societies, 129, 136;

for use, 12.

Productive enterprises, Capital invested in, 89, 90.

Produktion, of Hamburg, 85, 89, 181.

Professional societies, 160, 191.

Profit sharing by societies, 138, 204-205, 214-218, 226; in England, 215-216; in France, 215.
 Profits, Abolition of, 56; division of, 15, 55-74, 87, 177, 192, 196, 215, 223-226, 232-233.
 Programme, The co-operative, 12.
 Propaganda by societies, 232.
 Public officials and co-operation, 145-146, 177, 191, 199.
 Public services, Societies and, 170, 175, 189-191.
 Purchases, Individual, how recorded, 57; per member, 33, 61-62, 164.
 Purchasing federations, 127-137.
 Puteaux, Co-operation in, 23.

R

Race, Influence of, on co-operation, 165-166.
 Railway employees, Societies of, 76, 78, 160.
 Raw materials, Control of, 185-186; purchase of, 121.
 Regional societies, 162.
 Religion, Societies and, 160, 224, 238.
 Repayment of capital, 86.
 Reserve funds, 52, 68, 84, 175, 227, 236; indivisible, 233.
 Restaurants, Co-operative, 102-107, 175.
Revendication, Puteaux, 23.
 Rheims, Congress at, 208.
 Risks avoided by organisation, 5.
 Robert, Charles, Work of, 24, 215.
 Rochdale, home of co-operation, 18.
 Rochdale Pioneers, Work and influence of, 8, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 23, 68, 69, 71, 87, 94, 185, 234, 235; methods of, 50; mill of, 99; programme of, 16-17, 23, 24, 182, 184, 223, 232, 238; rules of, 83.
 Rochdale system, 27-29, 41-42, 44-46, 52, 55, 59, 68; copied by traders, 142.
 Roden estate, 71.
 Rome, Co-operation in, 39, 76, 77.
 Rosebery, Lord, quoted, 19.
 Roubaix Society, 37, 227; bakery of, 100.
 Rowntree, cited, 2.
 Rural banks, 168.
 Russia, Co-operation in, 31, 32, 35, 39, 40, 43, 50, 77; statistics relating to, 30-31, 40.
Russian Co-operator, 40.

S

Sabatier, Camille, cited, 153.
 Saint-Remy-sur-Avre, Society at, 227.
 Sale at cost price, 56; at current prices, 42-47, 55; for cash, 47-49; to employees, 212; to the public, 43, 49-54, 107, 144, 176-177, 192, 203.
 Sales of wholesale and retail societies compared, 133.
 Saving effected by co-operation, 66-67.
 Saxony, National Fire Insurance Company of, 191.
 Say, Leon, on co-operation, 23, 228.
 Schaffhausen, Congress at, 186.
 Scholarships, Co-operative, 70.
 School, A Serbian co-operative, 40.
School of Nimes, 23, 25, 71, 73, 222, 234.
 Schulze-Delitzsch, Work of, 26, 27, 66, 125, 228.
 Scotland, Co-operation in. (*See* Britain.)
 Scottish Co-operative Laundry Association, 182.
 Scottish Co-operative Wholesale Society, 33, 87, 90, 121, 131-134, 197, 202; and profit-sharing, 216; boycott of, 143; production by, 183-185.
 Scottish summer school, 234.
 Self-governing associations of workers, 195-197.
 Serbia, Co-operation in, 40.
 Share capital, 66, 78, 80, 81, 83, 86, 107, 171, 216, 226; of British societies, 84; of Swiss societies, 84; repayment of, 79; transfer of, 76, 78; value of, 89, 172.
 Share-holding by employees, 78.
 Shares in building societies, 112.
 Sheerness Society, 14.
 Shillito, John, 197.
 Shillito League, Programme of, 186-187.
 Ships owned by English Wholesale Society, 131.
 Shoemakers, Association of, 195.
 Shopkeepers, Character of, 148.
 Siberia, Co-operation in, 40, 62.
 Simon, Jules, and co-operation, 23.
 Socialisation of means of production, 234.
 Socialism, Co-operation and, 57, 78, 142, 160, 220-242.
 Socialist Co-operative Congresses, 214, 230.
 Socialists, Co-operation criticised by, 10-12, 24, 27, 39, 44, 68, 77, 88, 139, 192, 195-196, 198, 200, 220, 224, 234-237, 240.

- Socialist societies, 4, 20-21, 24, 25, 39, 64, 77, 105, 135, 160, 164, 177, 198, 208, 209, 211, 213, 227, 229-233, 240.
- Social League of Buyers, 208.
- Société des Employés Civils de Paris*, 76.
- Societies, Consumers, Number of, 30-32.
- Solidarity, Spirit of, 164, 229; works of, 64, 70-71, 106, 230, 237.
- Spain, Co-operation in, 44, 50, 53, 71, statistics relating to, 30.
- Specialised societies, 161.
- Stage society, A Co-operative theatre, 118.
- State and co-operation, 86, 143, 153, 174, 180, 191, 200, 204.
- State officials and co-operation, 145-146, 171, 180, 191, 199.
- Statistics, Co-operative, 29-41.
- St. Claude, School of, 222, 230, 233.
- St. Etienne, Co-operation in, 22.
- Stores, Appearance of, 150; branch, 151; future sphere of, 154; types of, 91-92.
- Strikes of employees, 209.
- Subsidies, State. (*See* State and Co-operation.)
- Summer schools, 70, 234.
- Supply and demand, Law of, Co-operation and, 12.
- Supply societies, 224-225.
- Surplus capital, Employment of, 85, 89, 110, 200-201.
- Surplus value, Theory of, 220.
- Surpluses. (*See* Dividend.)
- Swansea Congress and political action, 241.
- Sweden, Co-operation in, 30, 129.
- Swiss co-operators and political action, 239.
- Switzerland, Co-operation in, 50-51, 72, 83, 84, 122, 145, 149, 165, 167, 180, 221, 227; dividends in, 65; production in, 186-187; purchases per member in, 62; statistics relating to, 29-31, 37-38.
- Syndicalism and co-operation, 206-207, 221.
- Syndicats Agricoles*, 168, 203.
- Syndicates, Co-operative, Work of, 130.
- T**
- Taxation of societies, 143, 147, 170, 175-180; in England, 178, 179; in France, 175, 176, 179.
- Taylor, Mr., of Leeds, quoted, 69.
- Tea-plantations, Co-operative, 132, 186, 187, 188.
- Tea sold by British Wholesale Societies, 185.
- Telephone service, Co-operatively organised, 3, 93, 189.
- Telephone societies, 93.
- Temperance, Co-operators and, 65, 71, 72, 105.
- Tenant co-partnership societies, 114-116.
- Theatre, Co-operators and the, 71, 116, 118, 232.
- Theatres, Co-operative, 71.
- Thomas, M. Albert, and co-operation, 103, 125.
- Thrift, Co-operation a form of, 228.
- Toad Lane Stores, 13. (*See* also Rochdale Pioneers.)
- Tourcoing, Societies in, 37.
- Tours, Congress at, 25.
- Town-planning, 116.
- Trade of Societies, 30, 31, 32; in England and France, 33.
- Traders and co-operation, 26, 43, 72, 101, 102, 106, 108, 127, 128, 141-154, 165, 176, 178, 241; injured by co-operation, 146-148.
- Traders' associations, 149; in Switzerland, 142.
- Trade Unions and co-operation, 206, 229, 237; in France, 238; collective purchasing by, 152; employees and, 210, 213, 214; demands on societies, 208, 209.
- Trade with non-members, 43, 49-54, 107, 144, 176, 177.
- Trading, Private, Future sphere of, 154.
- Turin, Co-operation in, 39.
- U**
- Ukrania, Co-operation in, 31.
- Union Coopérative*, of France, 72, 123, 242.
- Union Coopérative de Bâle*, 38, 82, 141, 149, 162, 167, 190, 239.
- Union des Coopératives*, Paris, 38, 71.
- Unione Cooperativa*, Milan, 123.
- Unione Militare*, Rome, 76.
- Union of German Consumers' Societies, 123.
- United Board of British Co-operative Union, 126.
- United States, Co-operation in, 31, 32, 41, 93, 111, 112, 117, 189.
- University societies, 117.
- V**
- Vandervelde, M. Emile, cited, 20, 105, 240.
- Varlez, M., quoted, 45.
- Verhaeren, M., cited, 151.

- Voluntary co-operation, Limits of, 199.
 Vooruit, of Ghent, 82, 227, 230, 231, 239.
 Voting powers of members, 75.
- W**
- Wage system, Co-operation and the, 18, 22, 181, 194-196.
 Wages, affected by co-operation, 26, 44; of employees, 208, 209, 229.
 Walras, M., on Co-operation, 23, 57, 228, 235.
 War, European, and the co-operative movement, 31, 39, 84, 90, 98, 102, 103, 106, 116, 132, 136, 146, 162, 178, 185, 203, 230, 232, 238, 241.
 Watts, John, quoted, 147.
 Webb, Miss Catherine, quoted, 55.
 Webb, Mrs. Sidney, quoted, 16, 206.
 West Africa, Estates in, 187.
 Wheat sold by the C.W.S., 185.
Wheatshaf, 72.
- Wholesale societies, sales of, 133; and taxation, 179. (*See* also English Co-operative Wholesale Society.)
 Wholesale society, An early, 14, 19.
 Williams, Aneurin, 202.
 Wine-growers, Societies of, 93.
 Wine, Sale of, by societies, 93, 95, 105, 106, 161, 198.
 Withdrawal, of capital, 85; right of, 78, 79.
 Wolff, Mr. H. W., quoted, 77.
 Women and co-operation, 73-74, 80, 104; and co-operative education, 73.
 Women's Co-operative Guild, Work of, 46, 73-74, 80.
 Woolwich Society, Housing scheme of, 111.
 Workers. (*See* employees.)
 Working expenses of societies, 159, 161.
 Workmen-traders, Societies of, 53.
- Y**
- Zionist Jews and co-operation, 4, 29.
 Zurich, Co-operation in, 167.



UNWIN'S "CHATS"

SERIES PRACTICAL HANDBOOKS FOR COLLECTORS

Most people nowadays are collectors in a small way of Autographs, China, Furniture, Prints, Miniatures, or Silver, and would take up these fascinating hobbies more extensively, and collect with profit, if they had a knowledge of the subject.

It is to the beginner and would-be collector that Unwin's "Chats" Series of practical handbooks especially appeal. They are the recognized standard guides to collecting, each volume being the work of an expert on the subject dealt with.

Each volume is profusely illustrated with carefully-chosen specimens of the various styles and periods.

Full Indices, Bibliographies, and Lists of Sale Prices at Public Auctions are included in the volumes.

"As this is the age of collectors, so it is the age of books for their guidance. Mr. Unwin's series of books for collectors now includes twenty-one volumes, and if bargains are missed it is certainly not the fault of the various writers."
The Nation.

HOW TO COLLECT WITH PROFIT is the keynote of the series. The phenomenal prices realized at auction sales are obtained by those who have collected wisely. Prices are still rising, and those who have the knowledge are buying for future rises. Ask always for and see that you get UNWIN'S "Chats" Series—the standard popular handbooks on collecting.

THE "CHATS" SERIES IS ON SALE AT ALL BOOKSELLERS THROUGHOUT THE WORLD AND IS PUBLISHED BY T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

LIST OF VOLUMES

Chats on English China. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. Illustrated with reproductions of 156 marks and 89 specimens of china. Cloth, 15s. net. Fourth Edition.

This is the standard work on the subject. The volume will enable the possessors of old china to determine the factories at which their ware was produced.

"It gives in a few chapters just what the beginner wants to know about the principal varieties of English ware. We can warmly commend the book to the china collector." *Fall Mall Gazette.*

"So simply yet so thoroughly written, that it is a sage guide to the veriest tyro in china collecting." *Bookman.*

Chats on Old Furniture. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a coloured frontispiece and 104 other Illustrations. Cloth, 12s. 6d. net. Fourth Edition. Eleventh Impression.

"The hints to collectors are the best and clearest we have seen; so that altogether this is a model book of its kind." *Athenæum.*

"A fully illustrated practical guide for collectors." *The Times.*

"Mr. Hayden has worked at his subject on systematic lines, and has made his book what it purports to be—a practical guide for the collector." *The Saturday Review.*

Chats on Old Prints. How to Collect and Identify. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a coloured frontispiece and 72 full-page plates. Cloth, 15s. net. Sixth Impression.

Every branch of the subject is carefully and explicitly handled in this book, and valuable information as to technical processes and identification of prints is given.

"If there is a better book of its kind on print collecting we have not yet come across it." *Daily Graphic.*

"A very useful handbook for beginners, intended to help any reader of artistic tastes, but very moderate means, to collect to good purpose." *The Times.*

Chats on Costume. By G. WOOLLISCROFT RHEAD, R.E. With a coloured frontispiece and 117 other Illustrations. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net. Second Impression.

A practical guide to historic dress. "Clothes" is a subject that has been neglected by collectors, and this book will be a useful guide to those who desire to repair that neglect by forming a collection.

"A book that is at once the work of an authority on the subject of costumes, and one that helps to enlarge our range of selection." *Fall Mall Gazette.*

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

Chats on Old Miniatures. By J. J. FOSTER, F.S.A.
With a coloured frontispiece and 116 other Illustrations.
Cloth, 6s. net.

This book presents in a concise and popular form a variety of valuable information on the collection and preservation of miniatures, on the leading English and French artists, and on the specimens exhibited in public galleries.

"Mr. Foster is truly a guide, philosopher and friend. He tells us not only how to judge and how to buy miniatures, but how to take proper care of them. . . . The splendid photographs by which the book is enriched adds in a great measure to its attractiveness and utility."
Aberdeen Free Press.

Chats on Old Lace and Needlework. By MRS. LOWES.
With a frontispiece and 74 other Illustrations. Cloth,
10s. 6d. net. Third Impression.

Written by an expert and enthusiast in these most interesting branches of art. The low price at which the work is issued is exceptional in dealing with these subjects, and it is remarkable in view of the technical knowledge displayed and the many photographic illustrations which practically interleave the book.

"In commendable, clear and concise style Mrs. Lowes explains the technical features distinguishing each example, making the book the utmost value in identifying samples of old lace."—*Weldon's Ladies' Jour.*

Chats on Oriental China. By J. F. BLACKER. With
a coloured frontispiece and 70 other Illustrations. Cloth,
10s. 6d. net. Fourth Impression.

Will be of the utmost service to collectors and to all who may have old Chinese and Japanese porcelain in their possession. It deals with oriental china from the various standpoints of history, technique, age, marks and values, and is richly illustrated with admirable reproductions.

"A treatise that is so informing and comprehensive that it commands the prompt recognition of all who value the choice productions of the oriental artists. . . . The illustrations are numerous and invaluable to the attainment of expert knowledge, and the result is a handbook that is as indispensable as it is unique."
Pall Mall Gazette.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

Chats on English Earthenware. A companion volume to "Chats on English China." By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a coloured frontispiece, 150 Illustrations and tables of over 200 illustrated marks. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net. Third Impression.

"To the ever-increasing number of collectors who are taking an interest in old English pottery . . . will be found one of the most delightful, as it is a practical work on a fascinating subject."
Hearth and Home.

"Here we have a handbook, written by a well-known authority, which gives in the concisest possible form all the information that the beginner in earthenware collecting is likely to need. Moreover, it contains one or two features that are not usually found in the multifarious 'guides' that are produced to-day."
Nation.

Chats on Autographs. By A. M. BROADLEY. With 180 Illustrations. Cloth, 6s. net.

"Being an expert collector, Mr. Broadley not only discourses on the kinds of autograph he owns, but gives some excellent cautionary advice and a valuable 'caveat emptor' chapter for the benefit of other collectors."
Westminster Gazette.

"It is assuredly the best work of the kind yet given to the public; and supplies the intending collector with the various sources of information necessary to his equipment."
Manchester Guardian.

Chats on Old Pewter. By H. J. L. J. MASSÉ, M.A. With 52 half-tone and numerous other Illustrations. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net. Second Impression.

"It is a remarkably thorough and well-arranged guide to the subject, supplied with useful illustrations and with lists of pewterers and of their marks so complete as to make it a very complete and satisfactory book of reference."
Manchester Guardian.

"Before setting out to collect old pewter it would be as well to read Mr. Massé's book, which is exhaustive in its information and its lists of pewterers, analytical index, and historical and technical chapters."
Spectator.

Chats on Postage Stamps. By FRED J. MELVILLE. With 57 half-tone and 17 line Illustrations. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net. Second Impression.

"The whole book, with its numerous illustrations of excellent quality, is a *vade mecum* for stamp collectors, even though their efforts may be but modest; we congratulate Mr. Melville on a remarkably good guide, which makes fascinating reading."
Academy.

"There is no doubt that Mr. Melville's book fills a void. There is nothing exactly like it. Agreeably written in a popular style and adequately illustrated, it is certainly one of the best guides to philatelic knowledge that have yet been published."
World.

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

Chats on Old Jewellery and Trinkets. By MACIVER PERCIVAL. With nearly 300 Illustrations. Cloth, 6s. net.

"The book is very thorough, dealing as it does with classic, antique and modern ornaments; with gold, silver, steel and pinchbeck; with the precious stones, the commoner stones and imitation."—*Outlook*.
"Chats on Old Jewellery and Trinkets' is a book which will enable every woman to turn over her jewel-case with a fresh interest and a new intelligence; a practical guide for the humble but anxious collector. . . . A good glossary of technicalities and many excellent illustrations complete a valuable contribution to collector's lore."
Illustrated London News.

Chats on Cottage and Farmhouse Furniture. A companion volume to "Chats on Old Furniture." By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a coloured frontispiece and 75 other Illustrations. Cloth, 15s. net. Third Impression.

"One gets very much for one's money in this book. Seventy-three full-page illustrations in half-tone embellish a letterpress which is replete with wise description and valuable hints." *Vanity Fair*.

"Mr. Hayden's book is a guide to all sorts of desirable and simple furniture, from Stuart to Georgian, and it is a delight to read as well as a sure help to selection." *Pall Mall Gazette*.

"Mr. Hayden writes lucidly and is careful and accurate in his statements; while the advice he gives to collectors is both sound and reasonable." *Westminster Gazette*.

Chats on Old Coins. By FRED W. BURGESS. With a coloured frontispiece and 258 other Illustrations. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net. Second Impression.

"A most useful and instructive book . . . will prove a boon to the intending collector of old coins and tokens, and full of interest to every collector. As was to be expected of any volume of this series, the illustrations are numerous and good, and greatly assist the reader to grasp the essentials of the author's descriptions." *Outlook*.

"The author has not only produced 'a practical guide for the collector' but a handy book of reference for all. The volume is wonderfully cheap." *Notes and Queries*.

Chats on Old Copper and Brass. By FRED W. BURGESS. With a coloured frontispiece and 86 other Illustrations. Cloth, 6s. net.

"Mr. F. W. Burgess is an expert on old copper and bronze, and in his book there is little information lacking which the most ardent collector might want." *The Observer*.

"Italian bronzes, African charms, Chinese and Japanese enamels, bells, mortars, Indian idols, dials, candlesticks, and snuff boxes, all come in for their share of attention, and the reader who has mastered Mr. Burgess's pages can face his rival in the auction-room or the dealer in his shop with little fear of suffering by the transaction." *The Nation*.

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

Chats on Household Curios. By FRED W. BURGESS.
With 94 Illustrations. Cloth, 6s. net.

"Mr. Burgess gives much information about such attractive antiques as old glass and enamels, old leather work, old clocks and watches, old pipes, old seals, musical instruments, and even old samplers and children's toys. The book is, in short, an excellent and comprehensive guide for what one may call the general collector, that is, the collector who does not confine himself to one class of antique, but buys whatever he comes across in the curio line, provided that it is interesting and at moderate price." *Aberdeen Free Press.*

Chats on Japanese Prints. By ARTHUR DAVISON FICKE. With a coloured frontispiece and 56 Illustrations. Cloth, 6s. net. Third Impression.

"Mr. Ficke writes with the knowledge of the expert, and his history of Japanese printing from very early times and his criticism of the artists' work are wonderfully interesting." *Tattler.*

"This is one of the most delightful and notable members of an attractive series. . . . A beginner who shall have mastered and made thoroughly his own the beauty of line and the various subtlety and boldness of linear composition displayed in these sixty and odd photographs will have no mean foundation for further study."—*Notes and Queries.*

Chats on Old Clocks. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a frontispiece and 80 Illustrations. 2nd Ed. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net.

"A practical handbook dealing with the examples of old clocks likely to come under the observation of the collector. Charmingly written and illustrated." *Outlook.*

"One specially useful feature of the work is the prominence Mr. Hayden has given to the makers of clocks, dealing not only with those of London, but also those of the leading provincial towns. The lists he gives of the latter are highly valuable, as they are not to be found in any similar book. The volume is, as usual with this series, profusely illustrated, and may be recommended as a highly interesting and useful general guide to collectors of clocks." *The Connoisseur.*

Chats on Old Silver. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a frontispiece, 99 full-page Illustrations, and illustrated table of marks. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net. Third Impression.

"Mr. Hayden's 'Chats on Old Silver' deals very thoroughly with a popular branch of collecting. There are a hundred full-page illustrations together with illustrated tables and charts, and the student of this book can wander round the old curiosity shops of these islands with a valuable equipment of knowledge. . . . Altogether we have here a well-written summary of everything that one could wish to know about this branch of collecting." *The Sphere.*

"The information it gives will be of exceptional value at this time, when so many families will be forced to part with their treasures—and old silver is among the most precious possessions of the present day." *Morning Post.*

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

Chats on Military Curios. By STANLEY C. JOHNSON, M.A., D.Sc. With a coloured frontispiece and 79 other Illustrations. Cloth, 6s. net.

"Mr. Johnson in this book describes many of the articles a collector should be on the look out for, giving short but informative notes on medals, helmet and cap badges, tunic buttons, armour, weapons of all kinds, medallions, autographs, original documents relating to Army work, military pictures and prints, newspaper cuttings, obsolete uniforms, crests, stamps, postmarks, memorial brasses, money and curios made by prisoners of war, while there is also an excellent biography on the subject. The author has, indeed, presented the reader with a capital working handbook, which should prove a friendly and reliable guide when he goes collecting." *Field.*

Chats on Royal Copenhagen Porcelain. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With a frontispiece, 56 full-page Illustrations and illustrated tables of marks. Cloth, 10s. 6d. net.

"This very beautiful and very valuable book will be eagerly welcomed by lovers of porcelain. . . . Mr. Hayden describes with great skill and preciseness all the quality and beauty of technique in which this porcelain excels; he loves it and understands it, and the examples he has chosen as illustrations are a valuable supplement to his descriptions." *Bookman.*

Chats on Old Sheffield Plate. By ARTHUR HAYDEN. With frontispiece and 58 full-page Illustrations, together with makers' marks. Cloth, 21s. net.

Old plated ware has, by reason of its artistic excellence and its technique, deservedly won favour with collectors. The art of making plated ware, which originated at Sheffield (hence the name "Sheffield plate"), was continued at Birmingham and London, where a considerable amount of "old Sheffield plate" was made, in the manner of its first inventors, by welding sheets of silver upon copper. The manufacture lasted roughly a hundred years. Its best period was from 1776 (American Declaration of Independence) to 1830 (Accession of William IV). The author shows reasons why this old Sheffield plate should be collected, and the volume is illustrated with many examples giving various styles and the development of the art, together with makers' marks. Candlesticks and

UNWIN'S "CHATS" SERIES

candelabra, tea-caddies, sugar-baskets, salt-cellars, tea-pots, coffee-pots, salvers, spoons, and many other articles shown and described in the volume indicate the exquisite craftsmanship of the best period. The work stands as a companion volume to the author's "Chats on Old Silver," the standard practical guide to old English silver collecting.

Bye Paths in Curio Collecting. By ARTHUR HAYDEN, Author of "Chats on Old Silver," etc. With a frontispiece and 72 full-page Illustrations. Cloth, 21s. net. Second Impression.

"Every collector knows the name of Mr. Arthur Hayden, and knows him for a wise counsellor. Upon old furniture, old china, old pottery, and old prints there is no more knowing judge in the country; and in his latest volume he supplies a notable need, in the shape of a vademecum exploring some of the nondescript and little traversed bye-paths of the collector. There was never a time when the amateur of the antique stood more in need of a competent guide. . . . The man who wishes to avoid the pitfalls of the fraudulent will find much salutary advice in Mr. Hayden's gossipy pages. There are chests, for example, a fruitful field for reproduction. Mr. Hayden gives photographs of many exquisite examples. There is a marriage coffer of the sixteenth century, decorated with carved figures of Cupid and Hymen, a fine Gothic chest of the fifteenth century, with rich foliated decorations; and a superb livery cupboard from Haddon Hall. From Flanders come steel coffers, with a lock of four bolts, the heavy sides strongly braided together. Then there are snuffers, with and without trays, tinder-boxes, snuff graters, and metal tobacco stoppers. The most fascinating designs are shown, with squirrels, dogs, and quaint human figures at the summit. Fans and playing-cards provide another attractive section.

Chicken-skin, delicate, white,
Painted by Carlo van Loo.

The fan has always been an object of the collector's passion, because of the grace of the article and its beauty as a display. Mr. Hayden shows a particularly beautiful one, with designs after Fragonard, the sticks of ivory with jewelled studs. Then there are watch-stands, a little baroque in design, and table-bells, some of them shaped as female figures with spreading skirts, old toys and picture-books, and, of course, cradles, of which every English farm-house once boasted its local variety. Altogether the book abounds in inviting pictures and curious information, and is certain of a large, appreciative public." *Daily Telegraph.*

The Fan Book: Including Special Chapters on European Fans of the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries. By MACIVER PERCIVAL, author of "Chats on Old Jewellery and Trinkets." Fully Illustrated. Demy 8vo, cloth, 21s. net.

T FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

POETRY THAT THRILLS

A COLLECTION OF
SONGS FROM OVERSEAS THAT THRILL WITH VIVID
DESCRIPTIONS OF THE ADVENTUROUS LIFE IN THE
FROZEN NORTH, IN THE OUTPOSTS OF CIVILIZATION
AND OF THE HEROISM OF SOLDIERS IN BATTLE

SONGS OF A SOURDOUGH. By ROBERT W. SERVICE.
Crown 8vo. Cloth, 4/6 net. Fortieth Impression.
Also a Pocket edition. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 4/6 net.

"Of the Canadian disciples of Kipling, by far the best is R. W. Service. His 'Songs of a Sourdough' have run through many editions. Much of his verse has a touch of real originality, conveying as it does a just impression of the something evil and askew in the strange, uncouth wilderness of the High North." *The Times.*

"Mr. Service has got nearer to the heart of the old-time place miner than any other verse-maker in all the length and height of the Dominion. . . . He certainly sees the Northern Wilderness through the eyes of the man into whose soul it is entered." *Morning Post.*

RHYMES OF A RED-CROSS MAN. By ROBERT W. SERVICE. Crown 8vo. Cloth, 4/6 net. Sixth Impression.
Also a Pocket edition. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 4/6 net.

"It is the great merit of Mr. Service's verses that they are literally alive with the stress and joy and agony and hardship that make up life out in the battle zone. He has never written better than in this book, and that is saying a great deal." *Bookman.*

"Mr. Service has painted for us the unutterable tragedy of the war, the horror, the waste, and the suffering, but side by side with that he has set the heroism, the endurance, the unfailing cheerfulness and the unquenchable laughter." *Scots Pictorial.*

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

POETRY THAT THRILLS—*contd.*

BALLADS OF A CHEECHAKO. By ROBERT W. SERVICE. Crown 8vo. Cloth, 4/6 net. Fourteenth Impression. Also a Pocket edition. Fcap. 8vo, Cloth, 4/6 net.

"It is to men like Mr. Service that we must look for really original verse nowadays; to the men on the frontiers of the world. 'Ballads of a Cheechako' is magnificent." *Oxford Magazine.*

"All are interesting, arresting, and worth reading in their own setting for their own sakes. They are full of life and fire and muscularity, like the strenuous and devil-may-care fight of a life they describe." *Standard.*

RHYMES OF A ROLLING STONE. By ROBERT W. SERVICE. Crown 8vo. Cloth, 4/6 net. Fifteenth Impression. Also a Pocket edition. Fcap. 8vo, Cloth, 4/6 net.

"There is real rollicking fun in some of the rhymed stories, and some sound philosophy in the shorter serious poems which shows that Mr. Service is as many steps above the ordinary lesser poets in his thought as he is in his accomplishments." *Academy.*

"Mr. Robert Service is, we suppose, one of the most popular verse-writers in the world. His swinging measures, his robust ballads of the outposts, his joy of living have fairly caught the ear of his countrymen." *Spectator.*

THE SPELL OF THE TROPICS. By RANDOLPH H. ATKIN. Cloth, 4/6 net. Second Impression.

The poems are striking pen-pictures of life as it is lived by those men of the English-speaking races whose lot is cast in the sun-bathed countries of Latin-America. Mr. Atkin's verses will reach the hearts of all who feel the call of the wanderlust, and, having shared their pleasures and hardships, his poems will vividly recall to "old-timers" bygone memories of days spent in the Land of the Coconut Tree.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

POETRY THAT THRILLS—*contd*

THE SONG OF TIADATHA. By OWEN RUTTER.
Cloth, 4/6 net. Third Impression.

Composed on the familiar metre of "Hiawatha," "The Song of Tiadatha" (Tired Arthur), an extravaganza written in the highest spirits, nevertheless is an epic of the war. It typifies what innumerable soldiers have seen and done and the manner in which they took it.

"This song of Tiadatha is nothing less than a little English epic of the war."
The Morning Post.

"Every Army officer and ex-officer will hail Tiadatha as a brother. 'The Song of Tiadatha' is one of the happiest skits born of the war."
Evening Standard.

SONGS OUT OF EXILE: Being Verses of African Sunshine and Shadow and Black Man's Twilight. By CULLEN GOULDSBURY. Cloth, 4/6 net. Fourth Impression.

"The 'Rhodesian Rhymes' won for their author the journalistic title of 'The Kipling of South Africa,' and indeed his work is full of crisp vigour, fire and colour. It is brutal in parts; but its brutality is strong and realistic. Mr Gouldsbury has spent many years in Rhodesia, and its life, black and white, is thoroughly familiar to him. . . . Mr. Gouldsbury is undoubtedly a writer to be reckoned with. His verse is informed by knowledge of wild life in open places and a measure of genuine feeling which make it real poetry."—*Standard.*

FROM THE OUTPOSTS. By CULLEN GOULDSBURY, Cloth, 4/6 net. Third Impression.

"Mr. Cullen Gouldsbury's collections of his verses are always welcome, and the last, 'From the Outposts,' is as good as its predecessor. No one has quite Mr. Gouldsbury's experience and gift." *Spectator.*

"It has been well said that Mr. Gouldsbury has done for the white man in Africa what Adam Lindsay Gordon in a measure accomplished for the Commonwealth and Kipling triumphantly for the British race, and he certainly is good to read." *Field.*

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

POETRY THAT THRILLS—*contd.*

THE HELL-GATE OF SOISSONS and other Poems.
("THE SONG OF THE GUNS.") By HERBERT KAUFMAN.
Cloth, 4/6 net. Fifth Impression.

"A singular gift for expressing in verse the facts, the heroism, even the humours of war; and in some cases voices its ideals with real eloquence."
The Times.

"Mr. Kaufman has undoubtedly given us a book worthy of the great hour that has brought it forth. He is a poet with a martial spirit and a deep, manly voice."
Daily Mail.

LYRA NIGERIA. By ADAMU. (E. C. ADAMS).
Cloth, 4/6 net. Second Impression.

"Mr. E. C. Adams (Adamu) is a singer of Nigeria, and it can safely be said he has few, if any, rivals. There is something in these illustrations of Nigerian life akin to the style of Kipling and Service. The heart of the wanderer and adventurer is revealed, and in particular that spirit of longing which comes to all . . . who have gone out to the far-lands of the world."
Dundee Advertiser.

SUNNY SONGS. Poems. By EDGAR A. GUEST.
Cloth, 4/6 net.

In America Mr. Guest is an extraordinarily popular writer of verses, though this is his first introduction in book form to the British public. He brims over with sound sense and tonic cheeriness. He is keenly sensible of the humour of domestic life, but is deeply sympathetic with the associations which combine in the word "Home." Hence he is read by women with amusement and pleasure. During the war his poem, "Said the Workman to the Soldier," circulated by the hundred thousand. Like Béranger and all successful poets, he is essentially lyrical; that is to say, there is tune and swing in all his verses.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

RICHARD MIDDLETON'S WORKS

POEMS AND SONGS (*First Series*). By RICHARD MIDDLETON. Cloth, 5/- net.

"We have no hesitation in placing the name of Richard Middleton beside the names of all that galaxy of poets that made the later Victorian era the most brilliant in poetry that England had known since the Elizabethan." *Westminster Review.*

POEMS AND SONGS (*Second Series*). By RICHARD MIDDLETON. Cloth, 5/- net.

"Their beauty is undeniable and often of extraordinary delicacy for Middleton had a mastery of craftsmanship such as is usually given to men of a far wider imaginative experience." *Poetry Review.*

"Among the 'Poems and Songs' of Richard Middleton are to be found some of the finest of contemporary lyrics." *Country Life.*

OTHER WORKS BY RICHARD MIDDLETON

THE GHOST SHIP AND OTHER STORIES.

MONOLOGUES.

THE DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY.

THE WAITING WOMAN and other Poems. By HERBERT KAUFMAN. Cloth, 4/6 net.

"Mr. Kaufman's work possesses in a high degree the qualities of sincerity and truth, and it therefore never fails to move the reader. . . . This volume, in short, is the work of a genuine poet and artist." *Aberdeen Free Press.*

"A versifier of great virility and power." *Review of Reviews.*

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

BY W. B. YEATS AND OTHERS

POEMS. By W. B. YEATS. Second edition. Large
Crown 8vo, Cloth, 10/6 net. Ninth Impression.

"Love songs, faery themes, moods of meditation, scenes of legendary wonder . . . is it possible that they should become so infinitely thrilling, touching, haunting in their fresh treatment, as though they had never been, or poets had never turned to them? In this poet's hands they do so become. Mr. Yeats has given us a new thrill of delight, a new experience of beauty." *Daily Chronicle.*

OTHER POEMS BY W. B. YEATS

COUNTESS CATHLEEN. A Dramatic Poem. Paper
cover, 2/- net.

THE LAND OF HEART'S DESIRE. Paper
cover, 1/6 net.

WHY DON'T THEY CHEER? By R. J. C. STEAD.
Cloth, 4/6 net.

"Before the war Mr. Stead was known to Canadians as 'The Poet of the Prairies.' He must now be ranked as a 'Poet of the Empire.' . . . There is a strength, a beauty, a restrained passion in his war verses which prove his ability to penetrate into the heart of things such as very few of our war poets have exhibited."—*Daily Express.*

SWORDS AND FLUTES. By WILLIAM KEAN SEYMOUR.
Cloth, 4/- net.

"Among the younger poets Mr. Seymour is distinguished by his delicacy of technique. 'Swords and Flutes' is a book of grave and tender beauty expressed in lucent thought and jewelled words. 'The Ambush' is a lyric of mastery and fascination, alike in conception and rhythm, which should be included in any representative anthology of Georgian poetry." *Daily Express.*

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

THE MERMAID SERIES

THE BEST PLAYS OF THE OLD DRAMATISTS

Literal Reproductions of the Old Text. With Photogravure Frontispieces. Thin Paper edition. School Edition, Boards, 3/- net; Cloth, 5/- net; Leather, 7/6 net each volume.

Marlowe. **THE BEST PLAYS OF CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE.** Edited, with Critical Memoir and Notes, by Havelock Ellis; and containing a General Introduction to the Series by John Addington Symonds.

Otway. **THE BEST PLAYS OF THOMAS OTWAY.** Introduction and Notes by the Hon. Roden Noel.

Ford. **THE BEST PLAYS OF JOHN FORD.** Edited by Havelock Ellis.

Massinger. **THE BEST PLAYS OF PHILLIP MASSINGER.** With Critical and Biographical Essay and Notes by Arthur Symonds.

Heywood (T.). **THE BEST PLAYS OF THOMAS HEYWOOD.** Edited by A. W. Verity. With Introduction by J. A. Symonds.

Wycherley. **THE COMPLETE PLAYS OF WILLIAM WYCHERLEY.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by W. C. Ward.

NERO AND OTHER PLAYS. Edited by H. P. Horne, Arthur Symonds, A. W. Verity and H. Ellis.

Beaumont. **THE BEST PLAYS OF BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER.** Introduction and Notes by J. St. Loe Strachey. 2 vols.

Congreve. **THE COMPLETE PLAYS OF WILLIAM CONGREVE.** Edited by Alex. C. Ewald.

Symonds (J. A.). **THE BEST PLAYS OF WEBSTER AND TOURNEUR.** With an Introduction and Notes by John Addington Symonds.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2

THE MERMAID SERIES—*contd.*

Middleton (T.). **THE BEST PLAYS OF THOMAS MIDDLETON.** With an Introduction by Algernon Charles Swinburne. 2 vols.

Shirley. **THE BEST PLAYS OF JAMES SHIRLEY.** With Introduction by Edmund Gosse.

Dekker. **THE BEST PLAYS OF THOMAS DEKKER.** Notes by Ernest Rhys.

Steele (R.). **THE COMPLETE PLAYS OF RICHARD STEELE.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by G. A. Aitken.

Johnson. **THE BEST PLAYS OF BEN JONSON.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Brinsley Nicholson and C. H. Herford. 2 vols.

Chapman. **THE BEST PLAYS OF GEORGE CHAPMAN.** Edited by William Lyon Phelps.

Vanbrugh. **THE SELECT PLAYS OF SIR JOHN VANBRUGH.** Edited, with an Introduction and Notes, by A. E. H. Swain.

Shadwell. **THE BEST PLAYS OF THOMAS SHADWELL.** Edited by George Saintsbury.

Dryden. **THE BEST PLAYS OF JOHN DRYDEN.** Edited by George Saintsbury. 2 vols.

Farquhar. **THE BEST PLAYS OF GEORGE FARQUHAR.** Edited, and with an Introduction, by William Archer.

Greene. **THE COMPLETE PLAYS OF ROBERT GREENE.** Edited, with Introduction and Notes, by Thomas H. Dickinson.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C. 2

THE ADVANCE OF SOUTH AMERICA

A FEW NOTES ON SOME INTERESTING BOOKS
DEALING WITH THE PAST HISTORY, PRESENT AND
FUTURE POSSIBILITIES OF THE GREAT CONTINENT

When in 1906 Mr. Fisher Unwin commissioned the late Major Martin Hume to prepare a series of volumes by experts on the South American Republics, but little interest had been taken in the country as a possible field for commercial development. The chief reasons for this were ignorance as to the trade conditions and the varied resources of the country, and the general unrest and instability of most of the governments. With the coming of the South American Series of handbooks the financial world began to realize the importance of the country, and, with more settled conditions, began in earnest to develop the remarkable natural resources which awaited outside enterprise. Undoubtedly the most informative books on the various Republics are those included in THE SOUTH AMERICAN SERIES, each of which is the work of a recognized authority on his subject.

"The output of books upon Latin America has in recent years been very large, a proof doubtless of the increasing interest that is felt in the subject. Of these the 'South American Series' is the most noteworthy." *The Times.*

"When the 'South American Series' is completed, those who take interest in Latin-American affairs will have an invaluable encyclopedia at their disposal." *Westminster Gazette.*

"Mr. Unwin's 'South American Series' of books are of special interest and value to the capitalist and trader."—*Chamber of Commerce Journal.*

Full particulars of the volumes in the "South American Series," also of other interesting books on South America, will be found in the pages following.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

THE SOUTH AMERICAN SERIES

1 **Chile.** By G. F. SCOTT ELLIOTT, M.A., F.R.G.S. With an Introduction by MARTIN HUME, a Map and 39 Illustrations. Cloth, 21/- net. Sixth Impression.

"An exhaustive, interesting account, not only of the turbulent history of this country, but of the present conditions and seeming prospects."
Westminster Gazette.

2 **Peru.** By C. REGINALD ENOCK, F.R.G.S. With an Introduction by MARTIN HUME, a Map and 64 Illustrations. Cloth, 18/- net. Fifth Impression.

"An important work. . . . The writer possesses a quick eye and a keen intelligence; is many-sided in his interests, and on certain subjects speaks as an expert. The volume deals fully with the development of the country."
The Times.

3 **Mexico.** By C. REGINALD ENOCK, F.R.G.S. With an Introduction by MARTIN HUME, a Map and 64 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Fifth Impression.

"The book is most comprehensive; the history, politics, topography, industries, resources and possibilities being most ably discussed."
The Financial News.

4 **Argentina.** By W. A. HIRST. With an Introduction by MARTIN HUME, a Map and 64 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Fifth Impression.

"The best and most comprehensive of recent works on the greatest and most progressive of the Republics of South America."
Manchester Guardian.

5 **Brazil.** By PIERRE DENIS. Translated, and with an Historical Chapter by BERNARD MIALL. With a Supplementary Chapter by DAWSON A. VINDIN, a Map and 36 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Fourth Impression.

"Altogether the book is full of information, which shows the author to have made a most careful study of the country."
Westminster Gazette.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C. 2

THE SOUTH AMERICAN SERIES

6 Uruguay. By W. H. KOEBEL. With a Map and 55 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Third Impression.

"Mr. Koebel has given us an expert's diagnosis of the present condition of Uruguay. Glossing over nothing, exaggerating nothing, he has prepared a document of the deepest interest."—*Evening Standard*.

7 Guiana. British, French and Dutch. By JAMES RODWAY. With a Map and 32 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Second Impression.

"Mr. Rodway's work is a storehouse of information, historical, economical and sociological." *The Times*.

8 Venezuela. By LEONARD V. DALTON, F.G.S., F.R.G.S. With a Map and 45 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Third Impression.

"An exhaustive and valuable survey of its geography, geology, history, botany, zoology and anthropology, and of its commercial possibilities in the near future." *Manchester Guardian*.

9 Latin America: Its Rise and Progress. By F. GARCIA-CALDERON. With a Preface by RAYMOND POINCARÉ, President of the French Republic. With a Map and 34 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Sixth Impression.

President Poincaré, in a striking preface to this book, says: "Here is a book that should be read and digested by every one interested in the future of the Latin genius."

10 Colombia. By PHANOR JAMES EDER, A.B., LL.B. With 2 Maps and 40 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Fifth Impression.

"Mr. Eder's valuable work should do much to encourage investment, travel and trade in one of the least-known and most promising of the countries of the New World." *Manchester Guardian*.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

THE SOUTH AMERICAN SERIES

11 Ecuador. By C. REGINALD ENOCK, F.R.G.S. With 2
Maps and 37 Illustrations. Cloth,
15/- net. Second Impression.

"Mr. Enock's very thorough and exhaustive volume should help British investors to take their part in promoting its development. He has studied and described the country in all its aspects."
Manchester Guardian.

12 Bolivia. By PAUL WALLE. With 4 Maps and 59 Illustrations. Cloth, 18/- net. Second Impression.

Bolivia is a veritable El Dorado, requiring only capital and enterprise to become one of the wealthiest States of America. This volume is the result of a careful investigation made on behalf of the French Ministry of Commerce.

13 Paraguay. By W. H. KOEBEL. With a Map and 32 Illustrations. Cloth, 15/- net. Second Impression.

"Gives a great deal of serious and useful information about the possibilities of the country for the emigrant, the investor and the tourist, concurrently with a vivid and literary account of its history."
Economist.

14 Central America: Guatemala, Nicaragua, Costa Rica, Honduras, Panama and Salvador. By W. H. KOEBEL. With a Map and 25 Illustrations. Cloth,
15/- net. Second Impression.

"We strongly recommend this volume, not only to merchants looking ahead for new openings for trade, but also to all who wish for an accurate and interesting account of an almost unknown world."
Saturday Review.

BOOKS ON SOUTH AMERICA

OTHER BOOKS ON SOUTH AMERICA

Spanish America: Its Romance, Reality and Future.
By C. R. ENOCK, Author of "The Andes and the Amazon,"
"Peru," "Mexico," "Ecuador." Illustrated and with a
Map. 2 vols. Cloth, 80/- net the set.

Starting with the various States of Central America, Mr. Enock then describes ancient and modern Mexico, then takes the reader successively along the Pacific Coast, the Cordillera of the Andes, enters the land of the Spanish Main, conducts the reader along the Amazon Valley, gives a special chapter to Brazil and another to the River Plate and Pampas. Thus all the States of Central and South America are covered. The work is topographical, descriptive and historical; it describes the people and the cities, the flora and fauna, the varied resources of South America, its trade, railways, its characteristics generally.

South America: An Industrial and Commercial Field.
By W. H. KOEBEL. Illustrated. Cloth,
18/- net. Second Impression.

"The book considers such questions as South American commerce, British interests in the various Republics, international relations and trade, communications, the tendency of enterprise, industries, etc. Two chapters devoted to the needs of the continent will be of especial interest to manufacturers and merchants, giving as they do valuable hints as to the various goods required, while the chapter on merchandise and commercial travellers affords some sound and practical advice."
Chamber of Commerce Journal.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C. 2

BOOKS ON SOUTH AMERICA

Vagabonding down the Andes. By HARRY A. FRANCK, author of "A Vagabond Journey Round the World," etc. With a Map and 176 Illustrations. Cloth, 25/- net. Second Impression.

"The book is a brilliant record of adventurous travel among strange scenes and with even more strange companions, and vividly illustrates, by its graphic text and its admirable photographs, the real conditions of life in the backwood regions of South America."
Manchester Guardian.

"Mr. Franck is to be congratulated on having produced a readable and even fascinating book. His journey lay over countries in which an increasing interest is being felt. Practically speaking, he may be said to have started from Panama, wandered through Colombia, spending some time at Bogota, and then going on to Ecuador, of which Quito is the centre. Next he traversed the fascinating country of the Incas, from the borders of which he entered Bolivia, going right across that country till he approached Brazil. He passed through Paraguay, cut through a corner of the Argentine to Uruguay, and so to the River Plata and the now well-known town of Buenos Ayres."
Country Life.

In the Wilds of South America: Six Years of Exploration in Colombia, Venezuela, British Guiana, Peru, Bolivia, Argentina, Paraguay and Brazil. By LEO E. MILLER, of the American Museum of Natural History. With 48 Full-page Illustrations and with Maps. Cloth, 21/- net.

This volume represents a series of almost continuous explorations hardly ever paralleled in the huge areas traversed. The author is a distinguished field naturalist—one of those who accompanied Colonel Roosevelt on his famous South American expedition—and his first object in his wanderings over 150,000 miles of territory was the observation of wild life; but hardly second was that of exploration. The result is a wonderfully informative, impressive and often thrilling narrative in which savage peoples and all but unknown animals largely figure, which forms an infinitely readable book and one of rare value for geographers, naturalists and other scientific men.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

BOOKS ON SOUTH AMERICA

The Putumayo: The Devil's Paradise. Travels in the Peruvian Amazon Region and an Account of the Atrocities committed upon the Indians therein. By E. W. HARDENBURG, C.E. Edited and with an Introduction by C. REGINALD ENOCK, F.R.G.S. With a Map and 16 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, Cloth, 10/6 net. Second Impression.

"The author gives us one of the most terrible pages in the history of trade."
Daily Chronicle.

Tramping through Mexico, Guatemala and Honduras. By HARRY A. FRANCK. With a Map and 88 Illustrations. Cloth, 7/6 net.

"Mr. Harry Franck is a renowned vagabond with a gift for vivid description. . . . His record is well illustrated and he tells his story in an attractive manner, his descriptions of scenery being so well done that one feels almost inclined to risk one's life in a wild race dwelling in a land of lurid beauty."
Liverpool Mercury.

"Mr. Franck has combined with an enthralling and amusing personal narrative a very vivid and searching picture, topographical and social, of a region of much political and economic interest."
Glasgow Herald.

Mexico (STORY OF THE NATIONS). By SUSAN HALE. With Maps and 47 Illus. Cloth, 7/6 net. Third Impression.

"This is an attractive book. There is a fascination about Mexico which is all but irresistible. . . . The authoress writes with considerable descriptive power, and all through the stirring narrative never permits us to lose sight of natural surroundings."
Dublin Review.

Things as they are in Panama. By HARRY A. FRANCK. With 50 Illustrations. Cloth, 7/6 net.

"Mr. Franck writes from personal knowledge, fortified by the aptitude of a practical and shrewd observer with a sense of humour, and the result is a word-picture of unusual vividness."—*Standard.*

"A sparkling narrative which leaves one wondering again why the general reader favours modern fiction so much when it is possible to get such vivacious yarns as this about strange men and their ways in a romantic corner of the tropics."
Daily Mail.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

BOOKS ON SOUTH AMERICA

The Spell of the Tropics. POEMS. By RANDOLPH
H. ATKIN. Cloth, 4/6 net. Second Impression.

The author has travelled extensively in Central and South America, and has strongly felt the spell of those tropic lands, with all their splendour and romance, and yet about which so little is known. The poems are striking pen-pictures of life as it is lived by those men of the English-speaking races whose lot is cast in the sun-bathed countries of Latin-America. Mr. Atkin's verses will reach the hearts of all who feel the call of the wanderlust, and, having shared their pleasures and hardships, his poems will vividly recall to "old-timers" bygone memories of days spent in the land of the Coconut Tree.

Baedeker Guide to the United States. With
Excursions to Mexico, Cuba, Porto Rico and Alaska.
With 33 Maps and 48 Plans. Fourth Edition,
1909. Cloth, 20/- net.

IMPORTANT. Travellers to the Republics of South America will find WESSELY'S ENGLISH-SPANISH and SPANISH-ENGLISH DICTIONARY and WESSELY'S LATIN-ENGLISH and ENGLISH-LATIN DICTIONARY invaluable books. Bound in cloth, pocket size. Price 4/- net each. Ask for Wessely's Edition, published by Mr. T. Fisher Unwin.

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 ADELPHI TERRACE, LONDON, W.C.2

THE STORY OF THE NATIONS

THE GREATEST HISTORICAL LIBRARY
IN THE WORLD :: :: 67 VOLUMES

Each volume of "The Story of the Nations" Series is the work of a recognized scholar, chosen for his knowledge of the subject and ability to present history in an attractive form, for the student and the general reader. The Illustrations and Maps are an attractive feature of the volume, which are strongly bound for constant use.

67 Volumes.

Cloth, 7s. 6d. net each.

See page 2 for an announcement of a new volume.

"It is many years since Messrs. T. Fisher Unwin commenced the publication of a series of volumes now entitled 'The Story of the Nations.' Each volume is written by an acknowledged authority on the country with which it deals. The series has enjoyed great popularity, and not an uncommon experience being the necessity for a second, third, and even fourth impression of particular volumes." *Scotsman.*

"Probably no publisher has issued a more informative and valuable series of works than those included in 'The Story of the Nations.'" *To-Day*

"The series is likely to be found indispensable in every school library." *Pall Mall Gazette.*

"An admirable series." *Spectator.*

"Such a universal history as the series will present us with in its completion will be a possession such as no country but our own can boast of. Its success on the whole has been very remarkable." *Daily Chronicle.*

"There is perhaps no surer sign of the increased interest that is now being taken in historical matters than the favourable reception which we believe both here and in America is being accorded to the various volumes of 'The Story of the Nations' as they issue in quick succession from the press. More than one volume has reached its third edition in England alone. . . . Each volume is written by one of the foremost English authorities on the subject with which it deals. . . . It is almost impossible to over-estimate the value of the series of carefully prepared volumes, such as are the majority of those comprising this library. . . . The illustrations make one of the most attractive features of the series."—*Guardian.*

T. FISHER UNWIN LTD., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C. 2

A NEW VOLUME IN "THE
STORY OF THE NATIONS"
READY IN THE SPRING, 1921

BELGIUM

FROM THE ROMAN INVASION TO THE PRESENT DAY

By EMILE CAMMAERTS. With Maps and
Illustrations. Large Crown 8vo. Cloth, 12/6 net.

A complete history of the Belgian nation from its origins to its present situation has not yet been published in this country. Up till now Belgian history has only been treated as a side issue in works concerned with the Belgian art, Belgian literature or social conditions. Besides, there has been some doubt with regard to the date at which such a history ought to begin, and a good many writers have limited themselves to the modern history of Belgium because they did not see in olden times sufficient evidence of Belgian unity. According to the modern school of Belgian historians, however, this unity, founded on common traditions and common interests, has asserted itself again and again through the various periods of history in spite of invasion, foreign domination and the various trials experienced by the country. The history of the Belgian nation appears to the modern mind as a slow development of one nationality constituted by two races speaking two different languages but bound together by geographical, economic and cultural conditions. In view of the recent proof Belgium has given of her patriotism during the world-war, this impartial enquiry into her origins may prove interesting to British readers. Every opportunity has been taken to insist on the frequent relationships between the Belgian provinces and Great Britain from the early middle ages to the present time, and to show the way in which both countries were affected by them. Written by one of the most distinguished Belgian writers, who has made a specialty of his subject, this work will be one of the most brilliant and informing contributions in "The Story of the Nations."

**A COMPLETE LIST OF THE
VOLUMES IN "THE STORY OF
THE NATIONS" SERIES. THE
FIRST AND MOST COMPLETE
LIBRARY OF THE WORLD'S HISTORY
PRESENTED IN A POPULAR FORM**

1 Rome: From the Earliest Times to the End of the Republic. By ARTHUR GILMAN, M.A. Third Edition. With 43 Illustrations and Maps.

2 The Jews: In Ancient, Mediæval and Modern Times. By Professor JAMES K. HOSMER. Eighth Impression. With 37 Illustrations and Maps.

3 Germany. By S. BARING-GOULD, M.A. Seventh Impression. With 108 Illustrations and Maps.

4 Carthage: or the Empire of Africa. By Professor ALFRED J. CHURCH, M.A. With the Collaboration of Arthur Gilman, M.A. Ninth Impression. With 43 Illustrations and Maps.

5 Alexander's Empire. By JOHN PENTLAND MAHAFFY, D.D. With the Collaboration of Arthur Gilman, M.A. Eighth Impression. With 43 Illustrations and Maps.

6 The Moors in Spain. By STANLEY LANE-POOLE. With the Collaboration of Arthur Gilman, M.A. Eighth Edition. With 29 Illustrations and Maps.

7 Ancient Egypt. By Professor GEORGE RAWLINSON, M.A. Tenth Edition. Eleventh Impression. With 50 Illustrations and Maps.

8 Hungary: In Ancient, Mediæval and Modern Times. By Professor ARMINIUS VAMBÉRY. With Collaboration of Louis Heilpin. Seventh Edition. With 47 Illustrations and Maps.

9 The Saracens: From the Earliest Times to the Fall of Bagdad. By ARTHUR GILMAN, M.A. Fourth Edition. With 57 Illustrations and Maps.

THE STORY OF THE NATIONS—*continued*

- 10 **Ireland.** By the Hon. EMILY LAWLESS. Revised and brought up to date by J. O'Toole. With some additions by Mrs. Arthur Bronson. Eighth Impression. With 58 Illustrations and Maps.
- 11 **Chaldea:** From the Earliest Times to the Rise of Assyria. By ZÉNAÏDE A. RAGOZIN. Seventh Impression. With 80 Illustrations and Maps.
- 12 **The Goths:** From the Earliest Times to the End of the Gothic Dominion in Spain. By HENRY BRADLEY. Fifth Edition. With 35 Illustrations and Maps.
- 13 **Assyria:** From the Rise of the Empire to the Fall of Nineveh. (Continued from "Chaldea.") By ZÉNAÏDE A. RAGOZIN. Seventh Impression. With 81 Illustrations and Maps.
- 14 **Turkey.** By STANLEY LANE-POOLE, assisted by C. J. W. Gibb and Arthur Gilman. New Edition. With a new Chapter on recent events (1908). With 43 Illustrations and Maps.
- 15 **Holland.** By Professor J. E. THOROLD ROGERS. Fifth Edition. With 57 Illustrations and Maps.
- 16 **Mediæval France:** From the Reign of Huguar Capet to the beginning of the 16th Century. By GUSTAVE MASSON, B.A. Sixth Edition. With 48 Illustrations and Maps.
- 17 **Persia.** By S. G. W. BENJAMIN. Fourth Edition. With 56 Illustrations and Maps.
- 18 **Phœnicia.** By Professor GEORGE RAWLINSON, M.A. Third Edition. With 47 Illustrations and Maps.
- 19 **Media, Babylon, and Persia:** From the Fall of Nineveh to the Persian War. By ZÉNAÏDE A. RAGOZIN. Fourth Edition. With 17 Illustrations and Maps.
- 20 **The Hansa Towns.** By HELEN ZIMMERN. Third Edition. With 51 Illustrations and Maps.
- 21 **Early Britain.** By Professor ALFRED J. CHURCH, M.A. Sixth Impression. With 57 Illustrations and Maps.

THE STORY OF THE NATIONS—*continued*

- 22 **The Barbary Corsairs.** By STANLEY LANE-POOLE.
With additions by J. D. KELLY. Fourth
Edition. With 39 Illustrations and Maps.
- 23 **Russia.** By W. R. MORFILL, M.A. Fourth
Edition. With 60 Illustrations and Maps.
- 24 **The Jews under Roman Rule.** By W. D. MORRISON.
Second Impression. With 61 Illustrations and Maps.
- 25 **Scotland: From the Earliest Times to the Present
Day.** By JOHN MACKINTOSH, LL.D. Fifth
Impression. With 60 Illustrations and Maps.
- 26 **Switzerland.** By LINA HUG and R. STEAD. Third
Impression. With over 54 Illustrations, Maps, etc.
- 27 **Mexico.** By SUSAN HALE. Third
Impression. With 47 Illustrations and Maps.
- 28 **Portugal.** By H. MORSE STEPHENS, M.A. New
Edition. With a new Chapter by Major M. HUME and
5 new Illustrations. Third Impres-
sion. With 44 Illustrations and Maps.
- 29 **The Normans.** Told chiefly in Relation to their
Conquest of England. By SARAH ORNE JEWETT. Third
Impression. With 35 Illustrations and Maps.
- 30 **The Byzantine Empire.** By C. W. C. OMAN, M.A.
Third Edition. With 44 Illustrations and Maps.
- 31 **Sicily: Phœnician, Greek, and Roman.** By Professor
E. A. FREEMAN. Third Edition. With 45 Illustrations.
- 32 **The Tuscan Republics (Florence, Siena, Pisa, Lucca)
with Genoa.** By BELLA
DUFFY. With 40 Illustrations and Maps.
- 33 **Poland.** By W. R. MORFILL. Third Impres-
sion. With 50 Illustrations and Maps.
- 34 **Parthia.** By Professor GEORGE RAWLINSON. Third
Impression. With 48 Illustrations and Maps.

THE STORY OF THE NATIONS—continued

35 The Australian Commonwealth. (New South Wales, Tasmania, Western Australia, South Australia, Victoria, Queensland, New Zealand.) By GREVILLE TREGARTHEN. Fifth Impression. With 36 Illustrations and Maps.

36 Spain. Being a Summary of Spanish History from the Moorish Conquest to the Fall of Granada (A.D. 711-1492). By HENRY EDWARD WATTS. Third Edition. With 36 Illustrations and Maps.

37 Japan. By DAVID MURRAY, Ph.D., LL.D. With a new Chapter by JOSEPH W. LONGFORD. 35 Illustrations and Maps.

38 South Africa. (The Cape Colony, Natal, Orange Free State, South African Republic, Rhodesia, and all other Territories south of the Zambesi.) By Dr. GEORGE MCCALL THEAL, D.Litt., LL.D. Revised and brought up to date. Eleventh Impression. With 39 Illustrations and Maps.

39 Venice. By ALETHEA WIEL. Fifth Impression. With 61 Illustrations and a Map.

40 The Crusades: The Story of the Latin Kingdom of Jerusalem. By T. A. ARCHER and C. L. KINGSFORD. Third Impression. With 58 Illustrations and 3 Maps.

41 Vedic India: As embodied principally in the Rig-Veda. By ZÉNAÏDE A. RAGOZIN. Third Edition. With 36 Illustrations and Maps.

42 The West Indies and the Spanish Main. By JAMES RODWAY, F.L.S. Third Impression. With 48 Illustrations and Maps.

43 Bohemia: From the Earliest Times to the Fall of National Independence in 1620; with a Short Summary of later Events. By C. EDMUND MAURICE. Second Impression. With 41 Illustrations and Maps.

44 The Balkans (Rumania, Bulgaria, Servia and Montenegro). By W. MILLER, M.A. New Edition. With a new Chapter containing their History from 1296 to 1903. With 39 Illustrations and Maps.

THE STORY OF THE NATIONS—*continued*

45• Canada. By Sir JOHN BOURINOT, C.M.G. With 63 Illustrations and Maps. Second Edition. With a new Map and revisions, and a supplementary Chapter by EDWARD PORRITT. Third Impression.

46 British India. By R. W. FRAZER, LL.D. Eighth Impression. With 80 Illustrations and Maps.

47 Modern France, 1789-1895. By ANDRÉ LEBON. With 26 Illustrations and a Chronological Chart of the Literary, Artistic, and Scientific Movement in Contemporary France. Fourth Impression.

48 The Franks. From their Origin as a Confederacy to the Establishment of the Kingdom of France and the German Empire. By LEWIS SERGEANT. Second Edition. With 40 Illustrations and Maps.

49 Austria. By SIDNEY WHITMAN. With the Collaboration of J. R. McILLEATH. Third Edition. With 85 Illustrations and a Map.

50 Modern England before the Reform Bill. By JUSTIN MCCARTHY. With 81 Illustrations.

51 China. By Professor R. K. DOUGLAS. Fourth Edition. With a new Preface. 51 Illustrations and a Map. Revised and brought up to date by IAN C. HANNAH.

52 Modern England under Queen Victoria: From the Reform Bill to the Present Time. By JUSTIN MCCARTHY. Second Edition. With 46 Illustrations.

53 Modern Spain, 1878-1898. By MARTIN A. S. HUME. Second Impression. With 87 Illustrations and a Map.

54 Modern Italy, 1748-1898. By Professor PIETRO ORSI. With over 40 Illustrations and Maps.

55 Norway: From the Earliest Times. By Professor HJALMAR H. BOYESEN. With a Chapter by C. F. KEARY. With 77 Illustrations and Maps.

56 Wales. By OWEN EDWARDS. With 47 Illustrations and 7 Maps. Fifth Impression.

THE STORY OF THE NATIONS—continued

57 Mediæval Rome: From Hildebrand to Clement VIII, 1073-1535. By WILLIAM MILLER. With 85 Illustrations.

58 The Papal Monarchy: From Gregory the Great to Boniface VIII. By WILLIAM BARRY, D.D. Second Impression. With 61 Illustrations and Maps.

59 Mediæval India under Mohammedan Rule. By STANLEY LANE-POOLE. With 59 Illustrations. Twelfth Impression.

60 Parliamentary England: The Evolution of the Cabinet System, 1660-1832. By EDWARD JENKS. With 47 Illustrations.

61 Buddhist India. By T. W. REYS DAVIDS. Fourth Impression. With 57 Illustrations and Maps.

62 Mediæval England, 1066-1350. By MARY BATESON. With 93 Illustrations.

63 The Coming of Parliament. (England, 1350-1660.) By L. CECIL JANE. With 51 Illustrations and a Map.

64 The Story of Greece: From the Earliest Times to A.D. 14. By E. S. SHUCK-BURGH. With 2 Maps and about 70 Illustrations.

65 The Story of the Roman Empire. (29 B.C. to A.D. 476.) By H. STUART JONES. Third Impression. With a Map and 52 Illustrations.

66 Sweden and Denmark. With Chapters on Finland and Iceland. By JON STEFANSSON. With Maps and 40 Illustrations.

67 Belgium. (*See page 2 for special announcement.*)

IMPORTANT—ASK YOUR BOOKSELLER TO LET
YOU EXAMINE A SPECIMEN VOLUME OF
"THE STORY OF THE NATIONS" SERIES

T. FISHER UNWIN Ltd., 1 Adelphi Terrace, London, W.C.2
And of all Booksellers throughout the World

~~SECRET~~
~~2002~~